



ВИКТОР МИЛОВИДОВ

Практическая

*Необходимый минимум
грамматики*

грамматика

*Для самостоятельной работы и
для работы с преподавателем*

английского
языка

для начинающих

*Упражнения с ключами
для самопроверки*



КНИГА – ТРЕНАЖЕР

Виктор Миловидов

АНГЛИЙСКИЙ ЯЗЫК ГРАММАТИКА

сборник упражнений
и ключи к ним

Практическая
грамматика
английского
языка

для начинающих

КНИГА – ТРЕНАЖЕР

Lingua

АСТ
Москва

УДК 811.111(075)
ББК 81.2Англ-9
М 60

Миловидов, Виктор Александрович.
М 60 Английский язык. Грамматика. Сборник упражнений
и ключи к ним = Практическая грамматика английского
языка для начинающих. Книга-тренажер / В.А. Милови-
дов. — Москва : АСТ, 2015. — 512 с.

ISBN 978-5-17-087666-2 (Тренажер)
ISBN 978-5-17-084542-2 (Для школьников)

В сборник включены упражнения ко всем основным разделам грамматики английского языка в объеме средней школы (гимназии, лицея), а также неязыкового вуза. Сборник может быть использован как при самостоятельной работе по совершенствованию навыков владения английским языком, так и при работе под руководством преподавателя (репетитора). Упражнения сопровождаются краткими грамматическими комментариями и снабжены ключами. В качестве справочного материала в конце книги размещен небольшой англо-русский словарь и таблица форм неправильных глаголов. Предназначается для школьников, студентов, а также для широкого круга лиц, изучающих английский язык.

УДК 811.111(075)
ББК 81.2Англ-9

ISBN 978-5-17-087666-2 (Тренажер)
ISBN 978-5-17-084542-2 (Для школьников)

© В.А. Миловидов, 2014
© ООО «Издательство АСТ»,
2014

ИМЯ СУЩЕСТВИТЕЛЬНОЕ И АРТИКЛЬ

МНОЖЕСТВЕННОЕ ЧИСЛО ИМЕНИ СУЩЕСТВИТЕЛЬНОГО

С окончанием на гласные и согласные, кроме **-ch, -s, -ss, -sh, -x**:

a book — books (книга — книги),

С окончанием на **-ch, -s, -ss, -sh, -x**:

a bench — benches (скамейка — скамейки),

С окончанием на **-y** после согласной:

an army — armies (армия — армии),

С окончанием на **-y** после гласной:

day — days (день — дни),

С окончанием на **-o**:

a potato — potatoes (картофелина — картофелины),

НО:

photo — photos (фотография — фотографии),

С окончанием на **-f (-fe)**:

a knife — knives (нож — ножи),

но:

roof — **roofs** (крыша — крыши).

Исключения из правил:

1) **a man** — **men** (мужчина — мужчины),
a woman — **women** (женщина — женщины),

a foot — **feet** (нога — ноги)

и др.

2) **a child** — **children** (ребенок — дети)

и др.

3) **Слова из латинского и греческого языков:**

a formula — **formulae** (formulas) (формула — формулы),

a crisis — **crises** (кризис — кризисы),

an index — **indices** (индекс — индексы)

и др.

Существительные с одной формой для единственного и множественного числа:

a deer (олень) — **deer** (олени)

a fish (рыба) — **fish** (рыбы)

и др.

Только единственное число:

advice — совет,

information — информация

и др.

Только множественное число:

news — новости,

clothes — одежда

и др.

Упражнение 1

Поставьте существительные в форму множественного числа:

brother — ____; businessman — ____; car — ____; dog — ____; factory — ____; foreigner — ____; friend — ____; office — ____; partner — ____; passport — ____; name — ____; wife — ____; woman — ____; army — ____; fly — ____; lady — ____; knife — ____; foot — ____; tooth — ____.

Упражнение 2

Образуйте множественное число существительных:

month, eye, ear, brother, spoonful, deer, army, Frenchman, chimney, machine, top, hill, bush, man, son, factory, memorandum, basis, boy, roof, chief, box, tooth, phenomenon, handful, airman, river, lake, name, place, watch, bridge, armchair, formula, ship, mistake, farm, hat, bank, rifle, gun, mine.

Упражнение 3

Измените число существительных на множественное и внесите соответствующие изменения в остальные члены предложений:

1. We have built a gigantic factory. 2. The ox has hurt its hoof, and cannot draw the cart. 3. The sheep is grazing in the meadow. 4. The valley is green, and a deer is grazing in it. 5. There was a potato in the basket. 6. There was a fish in the net. 7. The hoof of an ox is cloven, that of a horse is not. 8. The key to the box is lost. 9. The roof of that house leaks; it needs

repairing. 10. He brought a pailful of water from the river. 11. As soon as the train has arrived, the postman will deliver the letter. 12. A passer-by saw the accident. 13. This shelf contains several books on different subjects. 14. The hero was received with joy. 15. The leaf turned first yellow and then brown, and dropped off and was blown into the corner of the garden. 16. A fox often prowled about the farm yard, seeking a fat goose to carry off.

Упражнение 4

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой существительного или глагола, данных в скобках:

1. (child) _____ are small and smelly. 2. My old friend Jack Kane thinks that men and (woman) _____ don't really like each other very much. 3. The police are looking for a (man) _____ with black hair. 4. Toby counted at least 2000 (sheep) _____ before he finally fell asleep. 5. How many roast (potato) _____ do you want? 6. I saw three (monkey) _____ sitting on the temple walls. 7. Valencia FC (be) _____ playing against Deportivo this Saturday. It will be a difficult match. 8. The Spanish (government) _____ have plans to provide more computers for schools. 9. People (be) _____ strange, when you're a stranger. 10. Big (company) _____ need to consider what effects their products have on the environment. 11. (thief) _____ have broken into a museum and stolen a Picasso. 12. The trees shed (leaf) _____ all over the driveway. 13. Three million Euros (be) _____ stolen from a bank yesterday. 14. A new species of owl (have) _____ been discovered in the Amazon. 15. The latest (new) _____ is that the Prince of Asturias is getting married.

16. Blast! My favourite jeans (be) ____ still wet.
17. Did you remember to bring the box of (match) ____ ?
18. That road is always full of (lorry) ____ .

Артикль

Неопределенный артикль используется:

1) когда исчисляемое существительное в единственном числе обозначает «один из», «некий» предмет из ряда, класса:

We bought a car yesterday,

2) когда о предмете или лице говорится в первый раз:

There is a man with a pipe standing there,

3) в предложениях с **there is** и с исчисляемым существительным в единственном числе:

There is a car outside,

4) когда о предмете в единственном числе говорится в значении «один»:

I'll be back in a minute,

5) когда о предмете в единственном числе говорится в значении «класс предметов», противопоставленный прочим классам:

A donkey is a stubborn animal,

6) с неисчисляемыми существительными, если речь идет «об одной порции»:

I could do with an ice-cream.

Нулевой артикль используется:

1) с неисчисляемыми и абстрактными существительными:

I was watching all this with disbelief,

2) с именами собственными (кроме фамилий и некоторых географических названий):

Jake is the cleverest boy in the class,

3) с существительными, перед которыми стоят неопределенные или притяжательные местоимения:

I warned you, my boy,

4) с названиями членов семьи, которые пишутся с заглавной буквы:

I asked Father to fix the radio,

5) с существительными, после которых употребляется количественное числительное:

Take bus seven,

6) во фразеологических выражениях **to have breakfast (dinner, lunch...), to go to bed (school), to be in prison, at night** — ночью, **by day** — днем, **at home** — дома и др.

Упражнение 5

Вставьте, где необходимо, неопределенный артикль:

1. This is yellow pencil. 2. The text is easy. 3. This is easy text. 4. That is good idea. 5. These are low tables. 6. This table is low. 7. This is low table. 8. Roses are beautiful flowers. 9. This rose is beautiful flower. 10. London and Rome are big cities. 11. Naples is big city, too. 12. I like sugar in my tea. 13. The tea is hot. 14. Tea is hot drink.

Упражнение 6

Заполните пробелы неопределенным артиклем **a (an)**, где необходимо:

1. I usually eat _____ sandwiches or _____ hamburger. 2. My _____ uncle smokes _____ cigars.

3. Are there any ____ books in the box? 4. Is there ____ supermarket in the street? 5. I need to buy some ____ biscuits. 6. We repair ____ cars and ____ trucks. 7. I think I could do with ____ salad. 8. There is ____ table and some ____ chairs in the room. 9. Mike is ____ engineer. 10. He is ____ president of the company. 11. Would you prefer ____ apple or ____ orange? 12. Give me ____ sheet of ____ paper, please, and this ____ notepad. 13. Is this my ____ brother? 14. What ____ strange man he is! 15. I went to ____ school when I was ____ kid. 16. I'll be with you in ____ hour. 17. ____ cat is ____ domestic animal. 18. We all know that ____ oil is kept in ____ tanks. 19. Tell ____ John about it, will you! 20. Have you had ____ dinner yet?

Определенный артикль используется:

1) с известным (из контекста, из окружающей обстановки и т.д.) предметом, известными предметами, явлениями:

He went to the market to buy oranges,

2) когда речь идет об уникальном, единственном в своем роде предмете или явлении:

Jake is the cleverest boy in the class,

3) когда существительное имеет определение в значении ограничения:

I have just bought the car that we saw yesterday,

4) с «обобщенными» существительными, обозначающими тип, жанр, вид, сорт того или иного предмета:

The birch tree grows everywhere,

5) субстантивированными прилагательными:

The young never understand the old,

6) как правило — перед названиями музыкальных инструментов:

I'm fond of his playing the piano,

7) перед названиями национальностей или представителей национальности:

The English like their tea with milk,

8) с фамилией семьи:

The Browns are arriving in May.

Упражнение 7

Вставьте, где необходимо, неопределенный или определенный артикль:

1. I am going to ___ library to get some ___ books.
2. ___ Secretary of State participated in ___ World Bank Conference ___ last week.
3. I met ___ man you were talking about over ___ telephone yesterday.
4. I bought ___ book where ___ author relates his ___ experience in Africa.
5. ___ novel was written by Dickens in ___ late fifties.
6. ___ first to come was ___ Jake; then ___ Browns arrived.
7. On ___ following day we continued our ___ experiments in ___ lab.
8. ___ wounded were examined by ___ doctor and sent to ___ prison.
9. At ___ concert Jane was playing ___ violin.
10. ___ meat was underdone by ___ cook.
11. We studied ___ history of ___ music and ___ architecture.

Артикль с географическими названиями

1) с названиями океанов, морей, рек, горных хребтов, групп островов, каналов, заливов — определенный артикль:

the Black Sea — Черное море,

the Thames — Темза,

2) с некоторыми городами и странами — определенный артикль:

the Hague — Гаага,

the Netherlands — Нидерланды,

the Crimea — Крым

и др.,

3) определенный артикль — с образованиями типа:

the United States of America — Соединенные Штаты Америки,

the United Kingdom — Соединенное Королевство,

the Russian Federation — Российская Федерация,

4) с именами островов, с названиями горных хребтов, континентов и их частей, городов, озер (если перед названием используется слово **Lake**) — нулевой артикль:

Everest — Эверест,

Asia — Азия,

Lake Victoria — озеро Виктория.

Упражнение 8

Заполните пробелы артиклем:

1. I bought ____ new car yesterday. 2. ____ hairstylist said I needed a trim. 3. He showed me

_____ beautiful roses. 4. I don't like _____ hat that you have put on. 5. I saw _____ nice pair of _____ shoes in the supermarket. 6. I would have _____ cup of _____ coffee. 7. I saw _____ his car near my house. 8. Jake lives in _____ house sixty seven. 9. Open _____ door, please! 10. Read _____ fourth page.

Упражнение 9

Заполните пробелы неопределенным, определенным или нулевым артиклем:

1. Show me _____ passport. 2. There is _____ new house in the street. 3. Do you remember _____ number of her apartment? 4. I like _____ meat. 5. There are _____ policemen in the office. 6. Take _____ bus seven. 7. I like _____ city where I live. 8. Open _____ bag, please. 9. I do not eat _____ cheese. 10. _____ man in the room is my friend.

Упражнение 10

Вставьте артикль там, где это необходимо:

1. This is _____ table. _____ table is brown. 2. I can see three _____ boys. _____ boys are my friends. 3. I have _____ new car. _____ car is black. 4. Our _____ room is large. 5. She has two _____ girlfriends and _____ boyfriend. 6. Her friend is _____ teacher. 7. My brother's _____ friend has got _____ dog. _____ dog's name is Rex. 8. I like _____ tea with _____ lemon. 9. Her brother is _____ businessman. 10. Take bus _____ six.

Упражнение 11

Заполните пробелы соответствующим артиклем (*a, an, the* или нулевым):

1. I want ____ apple from that basket. 2. ____ church on the corner is progressive. 3. Miss Lin speaks ____ Chinese. 4. I borrowed ____ pencil from your pile of pencils and pens. 5. One of the students said, “____ professor is late today.” 6. Eli likes to play ____ volleyball. 7. I bought ____ umbrella to go out in the rain. 8. My daughter is learning to play ____ violin at her school. 9. Please give me ____ cake that is on the counter. 10. I lived on ____ Main Street when I first came to town. 11. Albany is the capital of ____ New York State. 12. My husband’s family speaks ____ Polish. 13. ____ apple a day keeps the doctor away. 14. ____ ink in my pen is red. 15. Our neighbours have ____ cat and ____ dog.

Упражнение 12

Заполните пробелы, где необходимо, артиклями:

1. ____ Smiths sent us ____ invitation to ____ house-warming party they were giving on Saturday. 2. ____ expedition crossed ____ Attora Mountains in ____ Morocco, and then floated down ____ Nile. 3. ____ Jake visited ____ Netherlands on his way to ____ France. 4. ____ Crimea used to belong to ____ Ukraine, and now it belongs to ____ Russia. 5. Being ____ citizen of ____ Russian Federation, you are protected by its ____ legislation. 6. After crossing ____ Geneva Lake we climbed ____ Mont Blanc in ____ Alps. 7. ____ Vasco da Gama was ____ first to find ____ way from ____ Atlantic to ____ Indian Ocean. 8. ____ International Chamber of ____ Commerce moved from ____ Amsterdam to ____ Hague. 9. ____ northern part of ____ North America belongs to ____ Canada. 10. First they wanted to go

to ____ Black Sea, but then they changed their plan and went to ____ Riviera instead.

Определенный артикль употребляется в выражениях: **in the morning** — утром, **in the evening** — вечером, **on the right** — справа, **in the country** — в сельской местности, **on the one (other) hand** — с одной (другой) стороны, **to tell the truth** — по правде говоря, и др.

Упражнение 13

Вставьте артикль:

1. Come to ____ blackboard and write ____ Exercise 5. 2. You have ____ mistake in ____ word "correspondence". 3. I heard ____ knock at ____ door and went to open it. 4. John saw ____ small girl enter ____ house where he lived. 5. He is still ____ young man, and we hope he'll become ____ good pianist. 6. I don't like ____ milk with my tea. 7. We bought ____ oranges and ____ butter. 8. Are ____ rooms in your flat tidy? 9. They are going to build ____ new house; ____ house they've been living in is too small for ____ family of six. 10. There is ____ love in her eyes. 11. I like ____ jam on ____ piece of bread. 12. I prefer ____ book of ____ good poetry to ____ detective novel. 13. Can you give me ____ piece of ____ advice? 14. I worked as ____ shop-assistant in ____ local supermarket. 15. ____ young woman dressed in ____ red entered ____ room where ____ whole company gathered. 16. ____ London is on ____ Thames. 17. ____ Mexico is south of ____ United States of America. 18. ____ Urals separate ____

Europe from ____ Asia. 19. ____ Mississippi is ____ longest river in ____ world. 20. What is ____ capital of ____ Spain?

Упражнение 14

Вставьте артикли, где необходимо:

1. ____ ox is ____ strong beast of ____ burden.
2. He asked for ____ glass of ____ fresh water.
3. He will give ____ course of ____ lectures on ____ history.
4. ____ snow covered ____ ground.
5. I thought I had shut ____ door, but it is still open.
6. ____ London of our ____ days differs greatly from ____ London of ____ days of ____ Shakespeare.
7. Pass me ____ salt, please.
8. ____ teacher took much ____ interest in ____ little Charles.
9. ____ unfortunate Tilly cried bitterly.
10. ____ girl was carrying ____ spray of lilacs.
11. ____ Volga is ____ very important waterway.
12. I like ____ coffee for ____ breakfast.
13. She married ____ Smith we met ____ last year.
14. ____ heat is destructive to these ____ plants.
15. ____ oaks are ____ very strong trees.
16. He was ____ editor of “____ Monthly”.
17. We shall talk it over at ____ dinner.
18. This is ____ different tea from ____ one we usually buy.
19. All ____ passengers gathered on ____ deck.
20. ____ boy will be sent to ____ school ____ next year.
21. Open ____ drawer on ____ left.
22. ____ moon was shining brightly.
23. ____ Elbrus is ____ highest mountain in ____ Caucasus.
24. ____ Johnsons settled here two years ago.
25. ____ Zoo was just opposite ____ house where he lived and he often went there as he liked ____ animals very much.
26. Not only we, ____ people of ____ Russia, but ____ whole world was

watching ____ battle we were waging. 27. ____ next day there was ____ delightful weather, and ____ sun shone warmly. 28. Towards ____ evening we reached ____ little village. 29. ____ apple trees in ____ garden stood in ____ full bloom. 30. ____ day was so lovely, so full of ____ freshness of ____ spring.

Упражнение 15

Заполните пробелы артиклями, где это необходимо:

1. He fell in ____ love with her at ____ first sight.
2. On ____ one hand he was right in telling it all to ____ boss, but on ____ other...
3. We spent ____ weekend in ____ country.
4. To tell ____ truth, I don't know where he went.
5. In ____ fact, there are no ____ shoes of your size on ____ sale.
6. Jake decided to go there by ____ bus, but then he changed his mind and went on ____ foot.
7. On ____ right you can see ____ local Picture Gallery.
8. What ____ clever ____ man Jake is!
9. Both ____ secretary and ____ president were imprisoned.
10. We see Mary from ____ time to ____ time in ____ local club.
11. At ____ night we usually sleep to get some ____ rest before ____ day's work.
12. You can find me at ____ home whenever you want.
13. It's ____ such ____ lovely day!
14. I met Charles ____ other day in ____ Central ____ Park.
15. Although his car broke, ____ Jake came to work on ____ time.

Упражнение 16

Вставьте соответствующий артикль:

1. Albert Einstein was ____ famous scientist.
2. Einstein was born in ____ Germany in

1879. 3. Einstein won ____ Nobel Prize in Physics in 1921. 4. Einstein left his country and lived in ____ States until he died in 1955. 5. Einstein is known for his theory of ____ relativity. 6. Roentgen was ____ German physicist who discovered X-rays, revolutionizing medical diagnosis. 7. Roentgen won ____ 1901 Nobel Prize. 8. Mandela was born in ____ South Africa. 9. Mandela was ____ first President elected in ____ South Africa after apartheid was revoked. 10. Mandela was imprisoned for ____ nearly 30 years for his anti-apartheid activities. 11. Mother Teresa was ____ Roman Catholic nun. 12. Mother Teresa became famous for her hard work with ____ poor. 13. She was ____ founder of ____ order of nuns called the Missionaries of Charity. 14. Mother Teresa lived in ____ Calcutta, India. 15. Mother Teresa received ____ her Nobel Peace Prize in 1979.

Упражнение 17

Вставьте соответствующий артикль:

1. Are you looking for ____ health club to join so you can get in shape? 2. Be careful! You could end up choosing ____ wrong club and losing more money. 3. You may find out too late that ____ health clubs aren't for you. 4. ____ San Diego fitness experts recommend thoroughly checking out several health clubs before you join one. 5. First, know what you want and need in ____ fitness facility, and don't pay for what you'll never use. 6. If you only want exercise classes, ____ exercise studio without weight machines and locker rooms may work for you. 7. If you're looking for ____ place to only do bodybuilding, you'll be happy in a basic gym. 8. You

may be in ____ market for a full-service health club; then, make sure it offers lots of activities. 9. Look for a place near your house, and check out ____ exercise instructors and personal trainers. 10. They should be educated in physical education or certified by ____ organization such as the American Council on exercise. 11. Certified instructors have at least some knowledge of anatomy, exercise physiology, injury prevention and ____ cardiopulmonary resuscitation (CPR). 12. You should evaluate ____ equipment and make sure fitness machines are modern and in working order. 13. Try to talk to other members of the club. Find out what they believe are ____ advantages and disadvantages there. 14. Look in ____ locker room, workout room, and shower — everywhere should be clean. 15. ____ locker room sanitation is usually a good indication of how clean other areas are. 16. Finally, before you sign ____ agreement to join, read the contract carefully.

ПРИТЯЖАТЕЛЬНЫЙ ПАДЕЖ ИМЕНИ СУЩЕСТВИТЕЛЬНОГО

1) в единственном числе:

a girl's hat — шляпа девочки,

an actress's career — карьера актрисы,

2) во множественном числе с окончанием **-s**:

the girls' notepads — блокноты девочек,

3) во множественном числе с иными окончаниями:

the men's suits — костюмы мужчин,

4) имена знаменитых людей, оканчивающиеся на **-s**:

Keats' Poetical Works — поэтические труды Китса.

Упражнение 18

Постройте конструкцию с притяжательным падежом, используя знак апостроф ('):

1. my (nephew) dog;
2. (Julie) new boyfriend;
3. the (men) room;
4. my (sister-in-law) husband;
5. the (women) leader;
6. the (officers) residence;
7. for (goodness) sake;
8. (Jesus) resurrection;
9. the (prince) palace;
10. my (brother-in-law) new automobile;
11. (Clinton) saxophone;
12. the (children) toys;
13. a (three-hour) drive;
14. the (labourers) union;
15. (Burns) employees;
16. (Beethoven) 9th symphony;
17. (Aristotle) yacht;
18. (Aristotle) works;
19. (Bush) daughter;
20. (Andy) girlfriend.

Упражнение 19

Постройте конструкцию с притяжательным падежом, используя знак апостроф:

1. the supporters of Mr Collins;
2. the passports of the drivers;
3. the father of Roy;
4. the parents of everyone else;
5. the shop of the Jones Brothers;
6. the songs of the Pointer Sisters;
7. the child of Mary and Henry;
8. the army of Cyrus;
9. the hats of the ladies;
10. the shop of the florist;
11. the Park of Saint James;
12. boyfriends of Susan
13. the law of Archimedes.

МЕСТОИМЕНИЕ

ЛИЧНЫЕ МЕСТОИМЕНИЯ

I, you, he, she, it, we, you, they (номинативный падеж);

me, you, him, her, it, us, you, them (объектный падеж);

my, your, his, her, its, our, your, their (притяжательный падеж)

mine, yours, his, hers, its, ours, yours, theirs (притяжательный падеж, несвязанная форма)

Упражнение 20

Заполните пробелы личными местоимениями в объектном падеже:

1. My friend Tom lives in London. This is a parcel from (него) _____. 2. I'm sorry, I can't tell (тебе) _____ what happened. 3. The children are hungry. Give (им) _____ an apple. 4. We are thirsty. Can you give (нам) _____ some juice? 5. Jack is in the garden. Bring (ему) _____ his book. 6. Ann and Paul can't do their homework. Can you help (им) _____? 7. I can't help (вам) _____ tomorrow. I must visit my aunt. 8. These clothes are for poor children. Can you bring (их) _____ to the Red Cross? 9. This cake is for Carol

and me. Please give (его) ____ to ____ (нам). 10. The roses are for mother. Please give ____ to (ей) ____ .
11. Where is father? Can you tell (мне) ____ where he is? 12. Where is the mouse? I can't see (ее) ____ .
13. Where is the post office? Can you tell (мне) ____ where it is? 14. What's your telephone number? I don't know (его) ____ . 15. Our brother is very nice. He always helps (нам) ____ with the homework.

Упражнение 21

Заполните пробелы личными местоимениями в объектном падеже:

1. Who is that woman? Why are you looking at ____ ?
2. Do you know that man? — Yes, I work with ____ .
3. I am talking to you. Please listen to ____ . 4. These photos are nice. Do you want to look at ____ ? 5. I like that camera. I am going to buy ____ . 6. I don't know Peter's girlfriend. Do you know ____ ? 7. Where are the tickets? I can't find ____ . 8. We are going to the disco. Can you come with ____ ? 9. I don't like dogs. I'm afraid of ____ . 10. Where is she? I want to talk to ____ . 11. Those apples are bad. Don't eat ____ !
12. I don't know this girl. Do you know ____ ? 13. Alan never drinks milk. He doesn't like ____ . 14. Where are the children? Have you seen ____ ? 15. I can't find my pencil. Can you give one to ____ ?

Упражнение 22

Заполните пробелы личными местоимениями в объектном падеже:

1. John can't do his homework. Can you help ____ ?
2. We don't know the way to the church. Can you help

_____ ? 3. I can't find my books. Can you see _____ ?
 4. John, can you come to _____ ? 5. This pen is for Mary. Give it to _____. 6. I need help. Please, help _____. 7. The boys are playing football. Give _____ the ball. 8. We are hungry. Bring _____ the sandwiches, please. 9. Father is in the living room. Bring _____ the book. 10. These flowers are a present for mother. Please, give _____ to _____. 11. I cannot help _____, Betty. I have other work to do. 12. My friend Susan lives in London. This is a postcard from _____. 13. The children are thirsty. Give _____ a glass of water. 14. This letter is for father. Give _____ to _____. 15. My parents are very nice. They always help _____ with my homework.

Упражнение 23

Заполните пробелы соответствующими притяжательными местоимениями:

1. John Anderson forgot (свою) _____ book. 2. Mary and Susan talk like (их) _____ mother. 3. Alex and I were late for (наш) _____ class. 4. Princess Caroline is wearing (свое) _____ new Gucci gown. 5. Where are (мои) _____ keys? I can't find them. 6. Where do you keep (свои) _____ money, in the bank? 7. Everyone should bring (свои) _____ signed receipt.

Упражнение 24

Заполните пробелы личными местоимениями в соответствующей форме:

1. Give (мою) _____ book to _____ (ей). 2. (Он) _____ can see _____ (их) car. 3. (Они) _____ can't see _____ (их). 4. This is _____ (наш) bus. 5. (Я)

_____ don't know _____ (ее) name. 6. (Я) _____ don't know _____ (их). 7. Those are _____ (его) friends. 8. Take _____ (его) away. 9. Invite _____ (их) to your birthday, please! 10. He wants to see _____ (моих) friends. 11. (Мои) _____ friends are French. 12. (Его) _____ name is Mark. 13. (Наши) _____ cars are in the street. 14. (Их) _____ friends are in America. 15. Take _____ (ее) bag from the shelf. 16. You must read _____ (его) book. 17. He is with _____ (моей) wife. 18. He sees _____ (их) at the Customs. 19. (Их) _____ office is there.

Упражнение 25

Заполните пробелы личными и притяжательными местоимениями в соответствующей форме:

1. Hello. _____ name is Omar and I live in Dubai. What is _____ name? 2. This is the manager. _____ name is Mary Brown. _____ is Canadian. 3. This is Mary's dog. _____ is a cocker spaniel. _____ name is Pixi. 4. Lesley has two sons. _____ names are George and Alex. _____ are good footballers. 5. Here's Antonio. _____ is Italian. And this is _____ car, a Ferrari. 6. My girlfriend and I are students. _____ are at a college in Ealing, but _____ apartment is in Greenford. 7. Who is that man? _____ name is Arnold. _____ is a bodybuilder. 8. This is a photo of my grandparents. _____ are very old. _____ names are Charles and Maud. 9. Excuse me, are _____ Tim Smith? — No, _____ name is Tim Byrne. 10. What is this elephant's name? _____ name is Maxi and _____ is 65 years old.

Упражнение 26

Заполните пробелы личными и притяжательными местоимениями в соответствующей форме:

1. ____ have got a tortoise. ____ is my tortoise. I can see ____ in the cage. 2. Nick is in the garden. You can see ____ . ____ is playing with ____ dog. 3. Davie is 11. ____ is English. We can talk to ____ in English. 4. We are German. But ____ English teacher can talk to ____ in English. 5. Jenny and Sally are in the house. I cannot see ____ . ____ CD-player is playing. ____ are listening to a pop-song. 6. You have got a bike. It is ____ bike. We can see you on ____ bike. 7. The Scotts have got a house. ____ is their house. We can play in ____ garden. 8. There is a good book. You must read ____ . 9. Here are two pictures of Ben. You must look at ____ . 10. Mike Walker is a pop-star. You can watch ____ on TV. 11. Tina Connor has got a cat. It is ____ cat. ____ can play with the cat every day. 12. I have some stamps. This is ____ favourite one.

Ср.:

My house is really beautiful! — Мой дом действительно красив!

Mine is much more beautiful! — Мой гораздо красивее!

Упражнение 27

Заполните пробелы соответствующими притяжательными местоимениями (несвязанная форма):

1. It belongs to me, it's ____ 2. It belongs to my father, it's ____ 3. It belongs to her, it's ____ 4. It

belongs to Mr and Mrs Smith, it's ____ 5. It belongs to me and my wife, it's ____ 6. It belongs to my mother, it's ____ 7. It belongs to him, it's ____ 8. It belongs to you, it's ____ 9. It belongs to the dog, it's ____ 10. It belongs to them, it's ____ .

ВОЗВРАТНЫЕ МЕСТОИМЕНИЯ

Возвратные местоимения используются в конструкциях типа:

She is enjoying herself. — Она развлекается.

Behave yourself! — Веди себя хорошо!

Take care of yourself. — Позаботься о себе сам.

Упражнение 28

Заполните пробелы возвратными местоимениями:

1. He built a boat all by ____ . 2. I hurt ____ quite badly falling down the stairs. 3. The children did everything ____ without any help. 4. Maria and Alison, you really should look after ____ better. 5. Forget it! I'll do it ____ . 6. I burnt ____ on the oven yesterday. 7. She blames ____ for what happened. 8. Bob taught ____ to type last summer. 9. I talk to ____ all the time. It doesn't mean I'm crazy. 10. We all enjoyed ____ very much on the picnic. 11. I was so stupid I could have kicked ____ . 12. The protesters locked ____ into the church and refused to come out.

ВЗАИМНЫЕ МЕСТОИМЕНИЯ (МЕСТОИМЕННЫЕ КОНСТРУКЦИИ)

They praised *each other* — (их двое).
**Members of the committee often disagree
 with *one another*** — (их может быть больше двух).

Упражнение 29

Заполните пробелы возвратными местоимениями с *-self (-selves)* или местоименной конструкцией *each other*:

1. Tom cut _____ while he was shaving this morning.
2. We really enjoyed _____ very much.
3. I repaired my bike _____.
4. Why don't you clean the windows _____?
5. Jack and I met _____ at the party five years ago.
6. At Christmas friends often give _____ presents.
7. They looked at _____.
8. The film _____ wasn't very good but I liked the music.
9. The old woman sat at the park bench talking to _____.
10. Let's paint the house _____.
11. Did you write it _____?
12. She locked the door _____.
13. The children cleaned their room _____.
14. Ann baked the cake _____.
15. The cat caught the mouse _____.

Упражнение 30

Заполните пробелы словами *myself, yourself, herself, himself, oneself, ourselves, yourselves, themselves* или словосочетанием *each other*:

I don't like to go camping by _____. It's no fun. It's the sort of thing you do with friends. Last summer I and a couple of friends went on a camping trip in

Jasper National Park. Despite the usual problems we really enjoyed ____.

Before we left, we bought ____ some warm sleeping bags because it can get cold there even in summer. We took two tents. Aki and Linda shared one, while I had the other all to ____.

As a group we got along fine. We felt comfortable with ____, and there was little tension. Aki and Linda took along some insecticide to protect ____ against mosquitoes. There were very few bugs, however.

Of course we forgot the most important thing and the first day out, we found ____ in the middle of the forest with no matches. Linda considers ____ very creative and she tried to start a fire using sticks. Of course it didn't work.

I suppose that you, the reader, think of ____ as a very organized person and have come to the conclusion that we're not too bright. I suppose you and your friends never make mistakes like that. You know how to look after ____ when you go camping. But I'm not so sure. We're all human, after all.

I'll continue with my story. Standing there, in the middle of the forest without matches, we felt really stupid. But when we looked at ____ we burst out laughing. We thought it was so funny.

On the second day we met another group of campers and they gave us some matches. After that we were able to prepare some delicious meals for ____ . Linda took advantage of the situation to teach ____ how to cook. She watched Aki and me as we prepared the food.

We enjoyed ____ immensely and we really enjoyed ____'s company. The camping trip was good for our friendship. Now we have a lot more respect for ____.

When I got back and looked at ____ in the mirror, I was shocked to see how wild I looked. I had quite a beard.

A camping trip is great. It teaches one a lot about ____ .

НЕОПРЕДЕЛЕННЫЕ МЕСТОИМЕНИЯ (*SOME, ANY* И ИХ ПРОИЗВОДНЫЕ *SOMEBODY, SOMETHING, SOMEWHERE,* *ANYBODY, ANYTHING* И ДР.)

Местоимение **some** и его производные выражают бóльшую степень определенности, чем **any** и его производные.

Как правило:

Give me *some* bread, please! (утвердительное)

Is there *any* bread on the table? (вопросительное)

There isn't *any* bread on the table. (отрицательное)

Упражнение 31

Заполните пробелы местоимениями *some* или *any*:

1. I'm going to buy ____ eggs. 2. They didn't make ____ mistakes. 3. I can't pay. I haven't got ____ money. 4. There aren't ____ shops in this part of the town. 5. George and Alice haven't got ____ children. 6. Have you got ____ brothers or sisters? 7. There are ____ beautiful flowers in the garden. 8. Are there ____ letters for me? 9. I haven't got ____ stamps but Ann has got ____ . 10. Do you know ____ good hotels in London? 11. Would you like ____ tea? 12. Did

you buy ____ rice? No, we don't need ____ . 13. We haven't got ____ bread, so I'm going out to buy ____ . 14. When we were on holiday we visited ____ very interesting places. 15. I went out to buy ____ milk but they didn't have ____ in the shop. 16. I'm thirsty. Can I have ____ water, please?

Упражнение 32

Заполните пробелы местоимениями *some* или *any* в сочетании со словами, данными для справок (*fresh air, problems, batteries, chairs, friends, milk, cheese, shampoo, money, photographs, foreign languages, stamps*):

1. I can't buy you a drink. I haven't got ____ .
2. I want to wash my hair. Is there ____ ? 3. I'm going to the post office to get ____ . 4. Can you speak ____ ? 5. I haven't got my camera, so I can't take ____ . 6. Sorry, we're late. We had ____ with the car. 7. Everybody was standing because there weren't ____ in the hall. 8. It's hot in the office. I'm going out for ____ . 9. Why isn't the radio working? Are there ____ in it? 10. Yesterday evening I went to a restaurant with ____ of mine. 11. Would you like ____ ? No, thank you. I'm not hungry any more. 12. Can I have ____ in my coffee, please?

Упражнение 33

Заполните пробелы местоимениями *some, any, someone, anyone, something, anything, somewhere* или *anywhere*:

1. She bought ____ new skirts. 2. He never does ____ homework. 3. Have you ____ to eat? 4. Let's go ____ else. 5. I cannot hear ____ . 6. I have ____

questions. 7. Do you live ____ near the city centre?
8. There isn't ____ there. 9. ____ broke the window.
10. Have you seen my key? I can't find it ____ . 11. He
didn't want to eat ____ . 12. Would you like ____ tea?
13. I haven't got ____ more questions. 14. I saw ____
at the window. 15. I saw them ____ minutes ago.

Упражнение 34

Заполните пробелы местоимениями *something*, *anything*, *somebody*, *anybody*, *somewhere* или *anywhere*:

1. She said ____ but I didn't understand anything.
2. Has ____ found my blue pencil? No, I'm sorry.
3. Would ____ help me, please? Yes, I can help you.
4. Have you got ____ to eat? No, I haven't. 5. Tom,
can you give me ____ to drink, please? 6. Is there
____ in the house? No, it's deserted. 7. Do you know
____ about London transport? No, I don't. 8. What's
wrong? There's ____ in my eye. 9. Would you like
____ to drink? Yes, please. 10. ____ has broken the
window. I don't know who. 11. He didn't say ____ .
12. I'm looking for my keys. Has ____ seen them? No,
I'm sorry. 13. Teach me ____ exciting. 14. I didn't
eat ____ because I wasn't hungry. 15. Dad, can we go
____ on Sunday? Yes, what about going to the zoo?

Упражнение 35

Заполните пробелы местоимениями *some*, *any*, *something*, *anything*, *someone* или *anyone*:

1. Where's Dad? — In the garage. He is repairing
____ . 2. Look, there is ____ under the tree. — Sorry,
I can't see ____ . It's too dark. 3. The children want

to have ____ crisps for their party but we don't have ____ . 4. I can't find my bag. — Is there ____ in it? — Yes, of course, ____ popcorn, ____ chocolate but not ____ money. 5. Where is Tom? — He is at the shop. He is buying ____ for lunch. 6. I'd like ____ milk for breakfast. — Sorry, but we haven't got ____ milk. But you can have ____ orange juice. 7. Yesterday there was a box in the street. — Was there ____ in it? — Yes, there were ____ old magazines in it. 8. Look, there is ____ in the garden. — Where? I can't see ____ . 9. I didn't need ____ to help me. 10. She wanted to do ____ to help me.

ОТРИЦАТЕЛЬНОЕ МЕСТОИМЕНИЕ *NO* И ЕГО ПРОИЗВОДНЫЕ *NOBODY, NO ONE, NOTHING* И ДР.

I cannot see him anywhere. = I can see him *nowhere*.

There is *nobody* in that room. = There isn't anybody in that room.

Упражнение 36

Заполните пробелы местоимениями *some, any* или *no*:

1. Only ____ of his friends came. Not all of them. 2. There isn't ____ food in the refrigerator, is there? 3. We are broke. We have ____ money to buy grandpa a gift. 4. I bought a loaf of bread and ____ cheese at the supermarket yesterday. 5. Don't you know the proverb: "____ news is good news"? 6. We don't have ____ sugar or flour to make the

cake. 7. ____ place he chooses to go will be fine. 8. Don't close the door. There are still ____ children outside. 9. Why don't you decorate the room with ____ white flowers? 10. I'm busy. I have ____ time to chat with you now. 11. ____ people prefer to study in the morning; others at night. 12. If you have ____ problem, call me. 13. There aren't ____ books on this topic in the library. 14. ____ book about camping will tell you how to put up a tent. 15. I gave him ____ medicine for his headache, so he feels much better now. 16. The teacher has ____ time to correct the compositions now. She has a meeting with the school director. 17. I have ____ dictionaries in my room that you are welcome to use. 18. Here are ____ nice ripe apples. 19. ____ matter what he does, they will not accept him in the group. 20. They haven't asked us ____ questions so far. 21. He doesn't want ____ dessert, for he's on a diet. 22. He always gives ____ money to charity. He's a very generous person. 23. We are taking a short ride. There's ____ time for a long one. 24. The poor man has ____ food to eat. He's starving.

Упражнение 37

Заполните пробелы местоимениями *some*, *any*, *no* и прилагательным *every*:

1. Have you got ____ water in the bottle? 2. I have got ____ water. You can drink it. 3. There is ____ water in the bottle, I am afraid. I can't give you ____ . 4. I can see ____ children in the street. They run and jump. 5. Is there ____ bread on the table? 6. There is ____ bread, I'm afraid. 7. ____ man in the company has got a car. 8. ____ people in the company have new

cars. 9. I want ____ milk, please! 10. There is ____ milk. You can have ____ lemonade. 11. There's ____ water in that bottle. 12. I'm afraid, there isn't ____ coffee. 13. I want to buy ____ new books but I haven't got ____ money. 14. Is there ____ information for me? 15. Are there ____ people in the room?

Упражнение 38

Заполните пробелы производными от местоимений *some, any, no* и прилагательного *every*:

1. Give me ____ to eat, please! 2. I don't know ____ about this company. Can you tell me ____ about it? 3. I'm afraid, I remember ____ about his invitation. 4. There is ____ brown in the bag. What is it? 5. Is there ____ you want to tell me? 6. Is the book on the table? No, there is ____ there. 7. Has ____ got a passport? 8. ____ knows that there is no water on the sun. 9. There is ____ in apartment 6. 10. Is here ____ who lives in Boston? 11. Is there ____ here who speaks Italian? 12. I can't see my glasses ____ . 13. She got her bag ____ and now she can't find it. 14. ____ can tell you how to get there. 15. ____ tells me you've got bad news for me.

ОТНОСИТЕЛЬНОЕ МЕСТОИМЕНИЕ *OTHER* И ЕГО ПРОИЗВОДНЫЕ *ANOTHER* И *THE OTHER*

other — другие из неопределенного количества

another — другой как один из неопределенного количества

the other — другой (другие) как оставшийся (оставшиеся) из определенного количества

Give me *other* pens.

Give me *another* pen.

Give me *the other* hand (вторую из двух).

Give us *the other* sandwiches (остальные).

Some leaves on the tree are yellow, *the others* are brown.

Упражнение 39

Заполните пробелы местоимением *other* или его производными *another*, *the other*, *others*:

1. They sell two cars. One car costs ten thousand, _____ costs eight.
2. This orange is bad. Give me _____ one.
3. This apartment is too expensive. _____ apartments in the house are less expensive.
4. There are two rooms in this apartment. One of them is small, _____ is much larger.
5. About five people from our group went into the city. _____ stayed in the country.
6. Show me _____ bag, I don't like this one.

Упражнение 40

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Дай мне другой карандаш. Я сломал этот.
2. Какие-то другие люди пришли и купили этот дом.
3. Покажи мне другую руку.
4. Мы пошли вдоль Пятой Авеню, остальные пошли вдоль Шестой.
5. Один из моих друзей плавает в реке, другой читает книгу.

НЕОПРЕДЕЛЕННЫЕ МЕСТОИМЕНА *EITHER* И *NEITHER*

Either of the pupils is good for this work.
Neither of the statements is correct.
It's *neither* here, *nor* there.
She is *either* here, *or* there.

Упражнение 41

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Он либо останется дома, либо поедет в Москву.
2. Джейк не хотел ни чая, ни кофе.
3. Он решил открыть либо текущий счет, либо сберегательный.
4. Он не купил ни пальто, ни плаща.
5. Она решила купить либо голубые джинсы, либо черные.
6. Он не поехал ни на поезде, ни на такси.
7. Они решили сделать пересадку либо в Сан-Франциско, либо в Окленде.
8. Он не заплатил ни наличными, ни кредитной карточкой.
9. У него есть либо гражданский паспорт, либо бизнес паспорт.
10. У него нет ни друзей, ни партнеров по бизнесу.

Краткие формы согласия (несогласия):

My wife will talk to him!
So will !!

My wife talked to him.
I did too.

My wife talked to him.
I did also.

My wife wasn't talking to him.

Neither was I.

My wife hasn't talked to him.

I haven't either.

Упражнение 42

1) Дайте краткий утвердительный ответ-продолжение, используя *so*:

Пример:

They invited their friends to the party.

— And so did I.

1. My wife pays duty on the spirits. ____ 2. Julia filled out a declaration form. ____ 3. She is standing near the Information counter. ____ 4. They can show you their apartment. ____ 5. The boss have got a message from our partners. ____ 6. The Smiths were robbed yesterday. ____ 7. She was travelling to a wrong destination. ____ 8. He had to make a transfer in Los Angeles. ____ 9. Mike tried a new suit on. ____ 10. She opened a savings account. ____

2) Дайте краткий отрицательный ответ-продолжение, используя либо наречие *neither*, либо *either*:

Пример:

She didn't put on her raincoat (I). —

And neither did I (And I didn't either).

1. Julia is not going abroad ____ . (I) 2. The Smiths won't buy a new house ____ . (we) 3. Jake didn't call the police ____ . (we) 4. She isn't dialling the right number

- _____. (we) 5. They don't like mixed salad _____. (we)
 6. They aren't being served well _____. (I) 7. She hasn't
 written the letter _____. (we) 8. Mike wasn't murdered
 _____. (we) 9. He didn't sign the documents _____. (I)
 10. Jake wasn't drawing out a check _____. (we)

МЕСТОИМЕННИЯ *LITTLE* И *FEW* И МЕСТО- ИМЕННЫЕ ВЫРАЖЕНИЯ *A LITTLE* И *A FEW*

Give me *a little milk*, please (немного).
 There is *little water* in the bottle (мало).

I have *a few friends* in Holland (несколько).
 I've got only *few pencils* in the box (мало).

Упражнение 43

Вставьте *few, a few, little, a little*:

1. My sister likes _____ sugar in her tea, and I like a lot in mine. 2. There is _____ time before the classes. We can talk. 3. He has got _____ money. He can't buy this house. 4. Are there many vacant rooms in the hotel? — No, there are _____. 5. There is _____ sun in this rainy country. 6. She says she wants to buy _____ milk and _____ oranges. 7. Do many people know about this new shop? — No, very _____. 8. There is _____ coffee in my cup. Give me _____ more. 9 _____ of my friends live in Canada. 10. I've got _____ money to pay for this lemonade. Drink it.

Упражнение 44

Переведите на английский язык:

1. У тебя много кофе? — Нет, очень мало. 2. В бутылке есть немного молока. 3. Очень немногие из

англичан говорят по-русски. 4. У них здесь мало друзей. 5. У него мало времени для чтения (читать). 6. У Петра есть немного английских книг. 7. Некоторые из моих друзей живут в Австралии. 8. В столе есть немного бумаги. 9. Около супермаркета есть небольшое количество такси. 10. У нас мало комнат с ванной.

КОЛИЧЕСТВЕННЫЕ МЕСТОИМЕНИЯ *MUCH И MANY*

Is there *much* water in the jar?
There are not *many* people in the class.

В утвердительных предпочтительнее:
a lot of, plenty of
There are *a lot of* people in the street.
There is *plenty of* water in the jar.

Упражнение 45

Заполните пробелы словосочетаниями *how many* или *how much*:

1. ____ lemonade have we got? Not much. 2. ____ bottles are there? Three. 3. ____ meat is there? We have got two steaks. 4. ____ bottles have we got? We haven't got any. 5. ____ sugar have we got? Enough. 6. ____ bread have we got? Some. 7. ____ pens are there in your bag? Six. 8. ____ money have we got? We haven't got a lot. 9. ____ bikes are there in the garden? Two. 10. ____ children have they got? Two girls and a boy. 11. ____ milk have we got? About one and a half liter. 12. ____ years is this wine? It's 22 years old.

ИМЯ ПРИЛАГАТЕЛЬНОЕ

СТЕПЕНИ СРАВНЕНИЯ ПРИЛАГАТЕЛЬНЫХ

1. Односложные

high — higher — the highest

big — bigger — the biggest

busy — busier — the busiest

hard — harder — the hardest

2. Многосложные

interesting — more (less) interesting — the most (least) interesting.

expensive — more (less) expensive — the most (least) expensive.

3. Исключения

good — better — the best

bad — worse — the worst

little — less — the least

many — more — the most

much — more — the most

far — farther — the farthest (о расстоянии)

но:

far — further — the furthest (о времени)

old — older — the oldest

но:

old — elder — the eldest (о членах семьи по отношению друг к другу)

Упражнение 46

Дайте сравнительную и превосходную степени прилагательных:

1. cold (холодный), 2. young (молодой), 3. old (старый), 4. difficult (трудный), 5. good (хороший), 6. far (далекий), 7. bad (плохой), 8. beautiful (красивый), 9. weak (слабый), 10. little (маленький), 11. easy (легкий, простой), 12. near (близкий), 13. strong (сильный), 14. late (поздний), 15. interesting (интересный), 16. great (великий, большой), 17. quick (быстрый), 18. important (важный), 19. warm (теплый), 20. happy (счастливый), 21. early (ранний), 22. deep (глубокий), 23. large (крупный), 24. hot (горячий), 25. long (длинный), 26. simple (простой), 27. thin (тонкий), 28. much (много), 29. wide (широкий), 30. many (много).

Упражнение 47

Поставьте прилагательные, данные в скобках, в сравнительную степень:

1. This work is (difficult) ____ than that one.
2. Room five is (good) ____ than room six. 3. This girl is (beautiful) ____ than that one. 4. Jake is (strong) ____ than I am. 5. This house is (large) ____ than my house. 6. This river is (wide) ____ than the Volga. 7. This street is (long) ____ than that one. 8. This book is (interesting) ____ than that one. 9. It is (hot) ____ in Italy than it is in Russia. 10. I am (old) ____ than you are.

Упражнение 48

Поставьте прилагательные, данные в скобках, в превосходную степень:

1. This house is (bad) _____ of all in the city. 2. I am (weak) _____ of all in the hospital. 3. This room is (cold) _____ in the house. 4. This sea is (deep) _____ of all. 5. This version of the computer is (late) _____. 6. He is (great) _____ of all the people I know. 7. My house is (near) _____ to the station. 8. His car is (quick) _____ of all. 9. This country is (warm) _____. 10. This man is (important) _____ of all I know.

Упражнение 49

Переведите на английский язык, используя прилагательные в положительной, сравнительной и превосходной степени:

1. Я такой же сильный, как Джон. 2. Я сильнее Джона. 3. Джон — самый сильный в классе. 4. Эта комната такая же холодная, как та комната. 5. Эта комната — самая холодная из всех. 6. Мой дом такой же большой, как твой дом. 7. Мой дом больше твоего. 8. Мой дом — самый большой в городе. 9. Мэри такого же возраста, как Джейк. 10. Мэри старше Джейка. 11. Джейк — самый старший в классе. 12. Эта книга — такая же интересная, как та книга. 13. Эта книга интереснее той. 14. Эта книга — самая интересная.

Упражнение 50

На основе слов, данных в скобках, образуйте форму сравнительной степени:

1. The train was going (fast) _____. 2. The gap is getting (wide) _____. 3. The children are (excited) _____ when they see a dog. 4. It seems (difficult) _____ to understand his behaviour. 5. She is (successful)

_____ in achieving good results. 6. Her voice got (weak) _____ after the party. 7. This exercise is (good) _____. 8. Their help seemed (valuable) _____ to me. 9. Typhoons are (frequent) _____ in Asia. 10. The weather is getting (cold) _____ here.

Упражнение 51

На основе слов, данных в скобках, образуйте форму превосходной степени:

1. What is (precious) _____ metal in the world? 2. This is (expensive) _____ car in the world. 3. It was supposed to be (bad) _____ team in the champions league. 4. He's one of (stupid) _____ students I've ever had. 5. John was (tall) _____ of the five boys. 6. Do you want (sunny) _____ destination? 7. For you I've chosen (quiet) _____ place on earth. 8. It's (interesting) _____ subject I've studied in recent years. 9. It was the (bad) _____ moment in my life. 10. It is the (enjoyable) _____ book I've ever read.

Упражнение 52

На основе слов, данных в скобках, образуйте форму сравнительной или превосходной степени:

Welcome to the Brussels Motor Show where you can find (late) _____ models, and there's no doubt in our mind that (impressive) _____ car this year is the BMW959i. It is (small) _____ than those from the other series, but inside it is (spacious) _____ and it is (comfortable) _____ car I have ever driven. The emphasis this year is on safety and economy. It is (fast) _____ car today here in London and also (economical) _____. In fact, tests have shown that this is probably

(safe) ____ and (reliable) ____ car on sale today. It is certainly (good) ____ value for money in this price range. It costs only 25,000 thousand dollars.

Упражнение 53

Заполните пробелы правильной формой прилагательных, данных в скобках.

Модель:

What is the (high) ____ mountain in the world?

What is the highest mountain in the world?

1. What is the (long) ____ river in the world?
2. What is the (far) ____ planet from the Sun?
3. Which of the Canadian provinces is (large) ____ than the province of Ontario?
4. In Greek mythology what was the (prominent) ____ feature of a Cyclops?
5. What human invention was the first object to travel (fast) ____ than the speed of sound?
6. In what country did the world's (bad) ____ nuclear disaster take place in 1986?
7. On what island did Gauguin paint some of his (beautiful) ____ works?
8. What is the (hot) ____ part of a candle's flame?
9. What is the second (tall) ____ mountain in the world?
10. What is the (fast) ____ animal we know?
11. What planet is the (close) ____ to the Sun?
12. What countries are (large) ____ than Canada?
13. What is the (dangerous) ____ college sport in North America?
14. What sense suffers the (great) ____ damage when someone is struck by lightning?
15. When he was shipwrecked on a desert island, what animals did Robinson Crusoe find to be the (useful) ____ ?
16. What are the (common) ____ plants on earth?

ИМЯ ПРИЛАГАТЕЛЬНОЕ И НАРЕЧИЕ

I've got *enough water* for two;

НО:

He is *good enough* for this sort of job.

She is *so beautiful*;

НО:

He is *such a nice person*.

Упражнение 54

Заполните пробелы, выбрав правильный вариант:

1. We've got _____ time _____ to do this work (enough).
2. The work is _____ important _____ (enough).
3. He is (such — so) _____ a nice man to speak with.
4. She is (such — so) _____ beautiful.
5. We bought (such — so) _____ a lovely house in the country.

Упражнение 55

Используйте либо прилагательное, либо наречие *enough* с выделенными словами в предложениях:

1. Jake has got *friends* in other countries.
2. It's *difficult* to live in Russia.
3. We've got *time* to get ready for the classes.
4. I've got *beer* for a company of ten people.
5. He is *big* to stay up so late.
6. The house is *large* for six people.
7. They have *vegetables* to make a large bowl of salad.
8. The book is *interesting*.
9. They have *oranges* for the whole family.
10. It's *warm* in the room to take off the coat.

Упражнение 56

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробелов:

1. He's a (dangerous, dangerously) ____ driver.
 2. He ate his dinner very (quick, quickly) ____.
 3. She's a (bad, badly) ____ speller.
 4. (Sudden, Suddenly) ____ the wind changed direction.
 5. Please try to be more (careful, carefully) ____.
 6. He walks so (heavy, heavily) ____ in those boots.
 7. She plays the piano (perfect, perfectly) ____.
 8. He is a (quick, quickly) ____ talker, but he never listens.
 9. She writes very (bad, badly) ____.
 10. There was a (loud, loudly) ____ noise last night. Did you hear it?
 11. She's a (careful, carefully) ____ thinker.
 12. She shouted (angry, angrily) ____ at him.
 13. He is a (careless, carelessly) ____ worker.
 14. If you ask (nice, nicely) ____, I will give it to you.
 15. Be quiet! I can't think (clear, clearly) ____ if you are talking.
 16. Why are you (angry, angrily) ____? 17. You are always so (slow, slowly) ____, come on!
 18. She opened the door (slow, slowly) ____.
 19. It is a beautiful (clear, clearly) ____ day.
 20. You write so (careless, carelessly) ____.
- Look at these mistakes.

С глаголами чувственного восприятия **to feel, to look, to smell, to sound, to taste** и др.

используются **прилагательные**:

I feel good.

The meal tasted good.

Flowers smell very sweet.

Три наречия в английском языке имеют идентичную с прилагательным форму:

fast — быстро

late — поздно

hard — трудно

Наречия, образованные от прилагательных **late** и **hard**:

I've seen Jake lately. — Я недавно видел Джейка;
и

I can hardly stand on my feet. — Я с трудом держусь на ногах.

Наречия **fastly** не существует.

Упражнение 57

Выберите правильный вариант:

1. She sings ____ (happy; happily). 2. He can ____ (easy; easily) find the way. 3. Jake speaks French very ____ (good; well). 4. He works ____ (hardly; hard) from morning till night. 5. This work is ____ (easy; easily). 6. Mary looks ____ (beautifully; beautiful). 7. You are speaking too ____ (fast; fastly). 8. I can ____ (hard; hardly) understand you. 9. Your English is very ____ (good; well). 10. Mary sings so ____ (nice; nicely)!

Упражнение 58

Заполните пробелы, используя одно из слов, данных в скобках:

1. He speaks English ____ (good — well).
2. I feel ____ (bad — badly). 3. The flowers smell ____ (sweet — sweetly). 4. The sun is shining ____

(bright — brightly). 5. Jake runs very ____ (quick — quickly). 6. She looks ____ (beautiful — beautifully). 7. What you say sounds ____ (great — greatly). 8. In the morning I get up ____ (easy — easily). 9. The dish smells ____ (delicious — deliciously). 10. Mary smiles ____ (happy — happily). 11. The milk tastes ____ (sour — sourly). 12. I am ____ (deep — deeply) hurt.

Упражнение 59

Заполните пробелы одним из слов, данных в скобках:

1. I feel (bad, badly) ____ about what happened yesterday. I didn't know you were going to take everything so (serious, seriously) ____ . 2. This beer tastes too (bitter, bitterly) ____ for my liking. 3. She looked at me (tender, tenderly) ____ and said (soft, softly) ____ that I looked (good, well) ____ in my chequered shirt. 4. I could (easy, easily) ____ convince him not to become too excited with all the media attention. 5. He turned the car (cautious, cautiously) ____ so as not to drive into the (nice, nicely) ____ laid-out border of the neighbours. 6. Have you ever been (wrong, wrongly) ____ accused of something? 7. "My brother is an (incredible, incredibly) ____ successful businessman", he said (cynical, cynically) ____ , "he's just gone bankrupt for the fifth time!" 8. (Unfortunate, Unfortunately) ____ , all the milk has gone sour overnight. 9. She (hasty, hastily) ____ ran down the stairs, (quick, quickly) ____ picked up her coat and umbrella and disappeared in the (unusual, unusually) ____ mysterious night. 10. The number of visitors to the exhibition dropped (considerable, considerably) ____ in the second week.

Упражнение 60

Заполните пробелы одним из слов, данных в скобках:

1. He (correct, correctly) _____ defined the terms. The answer sounded (correctly, correct) _____ .
2. She (quickly, quick) _____ adjusted the fees. She adapted (quick, quickly) _____ to any situation.
3. He measured the floor (exact, exactly) _____ . They proved to be (perfectly, perfect) _____ (exact, exactly) _____ measurements.
4. The stillness of the tomb was (awfully, awful) _____ . The tomb was (awfully, awful) _____ still.
5. It was a (dangerously, dangerous) _____ lake to swim in. The man was (dangerous, dangerously) _____ drunk. The gas smelled (dangerously, dangerous) _____ .
6. She performed (magnificent, magnificently) _____ . It was a (magnificent, magnificently) _____ beautiful performance.
7. Her voice sounds (beautifully, beautiful) _____ . She sang the song (exact, exactly) _____ as it was written. We heard it (perfectly, perfect) _____ .
8. He was a very (sensibly, sensible) _____ person. He acted very (sensible, sensibly) _____ .
9. Mike wrote too (slow, slowly) _____ on the exam. He always writes (slow, slowly) _____ .
10. Talk (softly, soft) _____ or don't talk at all. The music played (softly, soft) _____ .
11. Andrea knows the material very (good, well) _____ . She always treats us (good, well) _____ .
12. You must send payments (regular, regularly) _____ . We deal on a (strictly, strict) _____ cash basis.
13. The mechanic's tools were (well, good) _____ . The foreman said that his work was (good, well) _____ done.
14. She walked (careful, carefully) _____ with the sick child. She was a very (careful, carefully) _____

_____ walker. 15. He did not pass the course as (easy, easily) _____ as he thought he would. 16. I find this novel very (interesting, interestingly) _____. It was (interesting, interestingly) _____ written.

Упражнение 61

Выберите правильный вариант из слов, данных в скобках:

1. Terrence plays quarterback as (well, good) _____ as Brian. 2. The game had (hard, hardly) _____ begun before it started to rain. 3. This was (surely, sure) _____ a mild winter. 4. Jane behaves more (pleasant, pleasantly) _____ than Joan. 5. When you are a parent, you will think (differently, different) _____ about children. 6. I felt (bad, badly) _____ about not having done good on my final exams. 7. Whether you win is not (near, nearly) _____ as important as how you play. 8. Asian music often sounds (odd, oddly) _____ to Western listeners. 9. Does your car run (good, well) _____ enough to enter the race? 10. I felt (safe, safely) _____ enough to go out at night on my own. 11. You can see the distant mountains (clearly, clear) _____ with these binoculars. 12. Our team was (really, real) _____ sharp last Saturday afternoon during the game.

Упражнение 62

Заполните пробелы соответствующим прилагательным или наречием:

1. It is (so — such) _____ a long way from home. 2. She speaks (so — such) _____ quickly that no one can understand her. 3. The Smiths have (so — such) _____ a beautiful house. 4. They have (so — such) _____

many books in English in that store. 5. She works (so — such) _____ much! 6. He is (so — such) _____ a nice man. 7. We have (so — such) _____ few friends in this country! 8. Jake is (so — such) _____ an interesting person. 9. She is (so — such) _____ beautiful. 10. It's (so — such) _____ an expensive hotel!

Упражнение 63

Заполните пробелы словами *so* или *such*:

1. Charlie's _____ a nice boy. 2. The sun was out and the birds were singing. It was _____ a beautiful day in May. 3. The movie *Shrek* is _____ good it's unbelievable. 4. It was _____ a shame you couldn't come to Laura's party. 5. The ending of the film *The Mission* was _____ sad I couldn't help crying. 6. Try the cake. It's _____ delicious. 7. I really want you to meet Andy. He's _____ a funny guy. 8. My internet connection is _____ slow it's unbearable. 9. The La Latina part of Madrid is _____ exciting. You have to go there. 10. Thailand is _____ a beautiful country. 11. The Thais are so polite. It makes _____ a change from rude Europeans. 12. The summer of 2003 in Spain was _____ hot. I mean really terrible. 13. Petrol and car insurance are _____ expensive that you are better off using public transport. 14. It was _____ a relief to finally finish all my exams. 15. Moving my website to another server was _____ a pain. 16. That restaurant makes _____ good pizza. You have to go. 17. There were _____ many people at the concert that we couldn't get seats. 18. They make _____ good goat's cheese in Castilla La Mancha. 19. She talks _____ much it's exhausting. 20. I met _____ many nice people in Had Yai in southern Thailand.

Упражнение 64

Заполните пробелы словами *still* или *yet*:

1. We ____ don't have any news from Roland. He's such a bad correspondent. 2. Keep ____, for Pete's sake. You never stop moving! 3. You've been playing video games all morning. Aren't you bored of it ____? 4. My jeans are ____ wet. I'll have to wear my trousers instead. 5. Begonia! Are you ready ____? We have to leave in five minutes. 6. I've been living in the Himalayas for 16 years now and I haven't met the Abominable Snowman ____ . Poor show. 7. I ____ don't know where to begin. 8. I've been looking for my watch all week and I ____ can't find it. 9. Keep ____ . You're making me nervous. 10. Have you finished with the paper ____? 11. I'm learning to dance the tango but I'm not very good ____ . 12. I've been fishing all morning but I haven't had any luck ____ . 13. You're ____ here! I thought you left hours ago. 14. Has the taxi arrived ____ ?

Упражнение 65

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробелов:

1. Is it ____ snowing?
a) still
b) yet
2. Has it finished ____?
a) still
b) yet
3. I haven't eaten ____ .
a) still
b) yet

4. She is ____ looking for a job.

a) still

b) yet

5. The bus hasn't come ____.

a) still

b) yet

6. Have you done it ____?

a) still

b) yet

7. They are ____ eating.

a) still

b) yet

8. It hasn't stopped raining ____.

a) still

b) yet

9. She is ____ in bed.

a) still

b) yet

10. She hasn't got up ____.

a) still

b) yet

ПРЕДЛОГИ

Пространственные предлоги *in*, *on* и *at*

in — в, внутри:

She lives in a big house;

We found them in the woods.

on — на, по, при и т.д.:

On the way to the station I met an old friend of mine.

at — принадлежность чего-либо или кого-либо месту, процессу:

Jack works at the factory;

The teacher is at the table.

Предлоги *in*, *on* и *at* как предлоги времени:

at — «точка на циферблате часов»:

We'll meet at six o'clock.

on — день недели, дата:

On Monday I get up at six-thirty, as I have to go to work.

in — год, месяц, период суток:

In 2020 I'll be seventeen.

Прочие предлоги:

from как пространственный предлог — из, с:

Get the book from the table.

of — предлог притяжательного падежа, обозначающий также принадлежность чего-либо кому-либо или чему-либо:

He is of French nationality;

Who will take care of the children?

for — для, за, в, из, из-за, по причине, ради, в обмен, на расстоянии, несмотря на и т.д.:

Mike sent for the doctor, as his mother was ill;

Who are you looking for?

for как предлог времени означает *в течение*:

for a week;

for some time.

during — в течение, в продолжение:

During our voyage we managed to see a lot of interesting places.

out (out of) — из:

At last they found that she was out of danger;

Don't speak out of turn.

over — над, через; в движении над чем-либо; протяженность над чем-либо:

We were flying over the mountains.

up — вверх, наверху и т.д.:

He was able to bring up eleven children without anybody's aid.

by — возле, около, рядом; посредством, через, с помощью:

By the time you return the children will be sleeping;

He came home by train.

about — о, вокруг, около, кругом, приблизительно, насчет и т.д.:

She should be careful about the man;
How about going there in a taxi?

under — под, из-под, при, под управлением, под бременем, под влиянием:

Jack is under the bridge now;
The car is under repair at the moment.

through — сквозь, через, посредством, благодаря и т.д.:

I heard of him through his friend.

into — в; движение внутрь:

Jack came into the room.

with — с, со:

What's wrong with you?
John has trouble with his eyes.

within и **without** — составные предлоги, значение которых складывается из значения их составляющих (within = with + in — внутри, в пределах; without = with + out — вне, без):

John left the party without saying goodbye to anybody;
Are you within the law?

to — в, во, к (обозначает направление):

When I got to the office, the secretary had already gone.

after — за, позади, после, о, об:

Let's meet after six;
Miss Smith will look after the children while we are away.

across — сквозь, через, поперек и т.д.:

The troops were moving across the country.

Упражнение 66

Заполните пробелы предложениями (*in, at*):

1. Tom is still ____ hospital with serious injuries.
2. Sally is ____ the garden.
3. She is ____ the bus stop waiting for a bus.
4. The headline is ____ the top of the page.
5. The boys are playing football ____ the street.
6. Did you see my picture ____ the magazine?
7. She had a toothache so she's ____ the dentist's.
8. I am ____ home all day on Friday.
9. Please turn right ____ the traffic light.
10. There are many different languages ____ the world.

Упражнение 67

Заполните пробелы предложениями (*in, on, at*):

1. I live ____ an apartment building.
2. My apartment building is ____ the corner.
3. My apartment is ____ the fifth floor.
4. My friend lives ____ 27 Strong Street.
5. He lives ____ apartment 501.
6. It's ____ San Francisco.
7. I live ____ the top floor.
8. It's the fifth door ____ your left.
9. That apartment was ____ the basement.
10. I used to live ____ 12 Harrison Street.

Упражнение 68

Заполните пробелы предложениями места (*at, on* или *in*):

1. The headquarters of the United Nations is ____ New York.
2. In most countries people drive ____ the right.
3. I usually buy a newspaper ____ my way to work.
4. Last year we had a lovely skiing holiday ____ the Swiss Alps.
5. San Francisco is ____ the west coast of the United States.
6. She spends most of the

day sitting ____ the window. 7. The report about the accident was ____ the front page of the newspaper. 8. In the theatre we had seats ____ the front row. 9. Write the name and address ____ the front page of the envelope. 10. It's dangerous to play football ____ the streets. 11. I'll meet you ____ the corner of the street at 10. 12. We got stuck in a traffic jam ____ the way to the airport. 13. Look at the horses ____ that field. 14. ____ the end of the street there is a path to our house. 15. Do you want sugar ____ your coffee?

Упражнение 69

Заполните пробелы предлогами места *at*, *on* или *in*:

1. Her brother lives ____ a small town on the south coast of Spain. 2. The sports results are ____ the back page of the paper. 3. They got married ____ Birmingham. 4. Vienna is ____ the river Danube. 5. His office is ____ the third floor. 6. Tom is sitting ____ an armchair. 7. The picture is ____ the wall. 8. We meet ____ the station at 7. 9. She was ill and stayed ____ bed. 10. Are there any good films ____ the cinema this week? 11. We went to see a play ____ the National Theatre. 12. She is still ____ hospital and recovers from her holiday. 13. We were ____ sea for ten weeks. 14. Because of delay we had to wait for three hours ____ the airport. 15. I didn't see her ____ the party.

Упражнение 70

Заполните пробелы предлогами *at*, *on*, *in*, *to* или *by*:

1. We decided not to go ____ car. 2. She studied ____ Paris for two weeks. 3. The exhibition ____ the art gallery finished last Sunday. 4. I saw Ken ____ Dave's wedding. 5. Linda is a student ____ Cambridge University. 6. After some years he arrived back ____ Scotland. 7. The train arrives ____ platform 3. 8. What time did you arrive ____ the hotel? 9. Turn left ____ the traffic lights. 10. When are you going ____ Greece? 11. He was tired and went ____ bed. 12. The train stopped ____ every little station. 13. I saw Bill this morning. He was ____ a bus which passed me. 14. I missed the bus and had to go ____ foot. 15. The easiest way to go around is ____ Underground.

Упражнение 71

Заполните пробелы предложениями *at, on, in, to, into* или *by*:

1. I must go ____ the bank today to change money. 2. He has just returned ____ France. 3. She arrived ____ the airport at 6. 4. Have you ever been ____ Ireland? 5. They got ____ the car and drove off. 6. We drove ____ the party ____ Tom's car. 7. Get ____ the train. It's going to leave. 8. The man chased by the police ran ____ the shop. 9. The bird flew ____ the room through the window. 10. He has never been ____ a football match. 11. We usually go to work ____ car. 12. We drove ____ the cinema ____ a taxi. 13. They like to travel ____ plane. 14. Does the train stop ____ York? 15. What time did you arrive ____ school?

Упражнение 72

Заполните пробелы предлогами (*at, on, in*):

1. The train leaves ____ five minutes, hurry up.
2. I'm going to America ____ April.
3. He doesn't work ____ Sundays or Mondays.
4. In England the shops shut ____ 5:30.
5. She never feels very good ____ the morning.
6. She is starting work ____ June 4th.
7. What do you do ____ the evenings?
8. I can't sleep ____ night these days.
9. Where are you going ____ summer?
10. I was born ____ 1966.

Упражнение 73

Заполните пробелы предлогами времени (*for, on, in, at, since*):

1. The course begins ____ the 7th of January.
2. I went to bed ____ midnight.
3. We arrived ____ 5 o'clock the morning.
4. Mozart was born in Salzburg ____ 1756.
5. Are you doing anything special ____ week-ends?
6. Hurry up! We've to go ____ five minutes.
7. I last saw Ann ____ Tuesday.
8. He has lived in India ____ two years.
9. I'll phone you ____ Tuesday morning.
10. Tom's grandmother died ____ 1987 ____ the age of 81.
11. Jack's brother is out of work ____ the moment.
12. The price of electricity went up ____ October.
13. I haven't seen him ____ Christmas.
14. ____ Sunday afternoons I usually get up late.
15. There are usually a lot of parties ____ New Year's Eve.

Упражнение 74

Заполните пробелы предлогами времени (*for, on, in, at, from... till, until*):

1. I'll be working ____ 7 o'clock. 2. I'll be back ____ half an hour. 3. I suddenly felt ill ____ the examination. 4. They were working in the garden ____ 3 o'clock ____ seven o'clock. 5. Carol got married ____ 1994. 6. The book was easy to read. So I read it ____ a day. 7. They have lived there ____ 20 years. 8. We were at the party ____ midnight. 9. They were at school ____ 2 o'clock. 10. I saw him last ____ the morning. 11. I did my homework ____ the evening. 12. She started dancing ____ 6 and now she's a great star. 13. He learned driving a lorry ____ three weeks. 14. He waited ____ they were quiet. 15. In summer he always goes jogging ____ Sundays.

Упражнение 75

Заполните пробелы предлогами (*until, since, for*):

1. I've lived in America ____ I was five years old. 2. He said he would be away ____ Monday. 3. I've been married ____ five years now. 4. Mom and Dad have gone away ____ a few days. 5. Wait here ____ I come back. 6. I stayed up ____ three in the morning. 7. It has been raining ____ he arrived. 8. I have been studying ____ half an hour. 9. I have been away ____ five p.m. 10. I am going on a holiday ____ three weeks. Can you feed my cat?

Упражнение 76

Заполните пробелы предлогами времени (*for, during, on, in, at*):

1. I like walking around the town ____ night. 2. Are you going to the cinema ____ Friday night? 3. I've been waiting ____ an hour. 4. Ann works hard ____

the week, so she likes to relax ____ week-ends. 5. I've been invited to a wedding ____ the 14th of February. 6. ____ the age of twelve he wrote his first play. 7. We have to leave ____ five minutes. 8. I've been waiting for her ____ an hour. 9. ____ spring they're always in Spain. 10. The price of coffee is going up ____ April. 11. They left the party ____ 11. 12. We had a lot of fun ____ our holidays. 13. He woke up ____ four in the night. 14. He is always sleepy ____ the morning. 15. I haven't seen him ____ hours.

Упражнение 77

Заполните пробелы предлогами:

1. My wife works (на) ____ the factory. 2. I live (в) ____ Boston. 3. Come (в) ____ the house and have some coffee. 4. Where are you (откуда) ____? 5. Let's go (в) ____ Moscow tomorrow. 6. He is here (с) ____ his wife. 7. The books are (на) ____ the table. 8. Take this man (прочь) ____! 9. Here is some water (для) ____ you. 10. Can you speak (об) ____ it? 11. My house is (около) ____ the Central Park. 12. (Кстати!) ____ the way! Where is George? 13. The City Hall is (вон) ____ there. 14. I work from six a.m. (до) ____ four p.m. 15. When do you (встаешь с постели) get ____? 16. How long do I go (вдоль) ____ this street? 17. Where do I (выхожу) get ____ the bus?

Упражнение 78

Заполните пробелы предлогами и наречиями:

1. Let's go ____ Moscow on Saturday. 2. Take this book (со) ____ the table. 3. Come ____ the office and answer the phone. 4. Take the passport (из) ____

_____ the desk. 5. I am sitting (y) _____ the table now. 6. I come (из) _____ Australia. 7. The pencils are _____ the box. Take them out of there. 8. The pencil is (на) _____ the desk. 9. The box is (под) _____ the table. 10. The bank is (через) _____ the street. 11. There is a lamp (над) _____ the table. 12. There is a new car (между) _____ those two old ones. 13. There is a telephone (перед) _____ _____ him. 14. My house is (за) _____ the post-office. 15. We are sitting (вокруг) _____ the table and drinking tea. 16. The book costs (свыше) _____ 5 dollars. 17. I am sitting (около) _____ the window. 18. Let's meet _____ September. 19. He's out at the moment, but you can see him _____ an hour. 20. I get up _____ 5 o'clock. 21. I bought this car _____ Monday. 22. Mary works _____ 5 a.m. _____ 6 o'clock in the evening. 23. I work _____ an hour every day. 24. (В течение) _____ the meeting he spoke three times. 25. We can meet (после) _____ work. 26. (До) _____ breakfast I work in the garden. 27. He went to Canada (с) _____ a friend. 28. What can I do (для) _____ you? 29. You can have it (без) _____ a prescription. 30. (В) _____ 1998 I met him for the first time.

Упражнение 79

Заполните пробелы предлогами (*at, for, after*):

1. I hear he is looking _____ a job. 2. Could everyone please look _____ the lost keys? 3. My sister looks _____ the kids on Saturday. 4. Why is she looking _____ me like that? 5. Look _____ those lovely flowers over there. 6. I'm looking _____ Tom. Have you seen him somewhere today? 7. This is very valuable. Please look _____ it. 8. I have lost my key. I'd better look _____ it. 9. I'll see you again soon. Look _____ yourself.

10. In the museum a lot of people were looking _____ the beautiful painting.

Упражнение 80

Заполните пробелы предложениями (*at, by, with*):

1. Sally was driving _____ 90 kilometers per hour.
2. Did you stay _____ friends? 3. No, I stayed _____ a hotel.
4. My house is _____ the sea.
5. I usually go to school _____ bus.
6. They have a big collection of paintings _____ Picasso.
7. Have you seen any plays _____ William Shakespeare?
8. Do you take tea _____ milk and sugar?
9. Who is the man _____ the sunglasses on?
10. Water boils _____ 100 Centigrade.
11. I love any music _____ the Beatles.
12. He always drives _____ very high speeds.
13. My friends want a house _____ a big garden.
14. My brother died _____ the age of 66.
15. Look! He's standing _____ the window.
16. I left school _____ 4:00 today.
17. In golf you hit the ball _____ a club.
18. How long does it take _____ car?
19. My car is the one _____ a flat tire.
20. I'm going to Mexico _____ some friends next week.
21. I like movies _____ a happy ending.
22. I didn't have any scissors so I cut it _____ a knife.
23. Do you know the woman _____ red hair?
24. Do you like travelling _____ plane?
25. I need glasses to read _____.
26. Who is that book _____?
27. He was bitten _____ a snake.
28. I wish he wouldn't drive _____ such speeds.
29. Is he _____ you?
30. I am _____ home now.

Упражнение 81

Заполните пробелы, где это необходимо, соответствующими предложениями:

1. The film started _____ eight o'clock _____ Thursday. 2. Do you live _____ the centre _____ the city? 3. He told us _____ his life _____ Australia. 4. The doctor ordered her to stay _____ bed. 5. I think I left my pen _____ the table. 6. Did you leave _____ the Browns _____ noon? — No, I stayed _____ them _____ five p.m. 7. Whom will you invite _____ your birthday party? 8. Can you take your brother _____ school? 9. She got _____ 6.45 _____ the morning, had breakfast and left home _____ work _____ 8.15. 10. I could do _____ a cup of coffee. 11. _____ the morning he usually buys a newspaper and looks _____ it on his way _____ the office. 12. There are millions _____ people _____ African countries who have no job. 13. The house where we lived was _____ the river. 14. Sorry, I have no cigarette lighter _____ me. 15. There was not much _____ the menu.

Упражнение 82

Заполните пробелы предлогами *about, at, in* или *to*:

1. We got _____ Paris in time for lunch. 2. We arrived _____ Paris in time for lunch. 3. We arrived _____ the restaurant in time for lunch. 4. I'm thinking _____ buying a new printer. 5. Are you listening _____ me? 6. What the heck are you talking _____? 7. Are you going to come _____ my cousin's wedding? 8. I must write _____ Tony. 9. He's always the last to hear _____ what's going on around here. 10. I'm sick of pubs. I feel like staying _____ and watching a DVD. 11. What time do you normally get _____ the office in the morning? 12. We were chatting _____ the new neighbours over the fence. 13. If you don't

stop laughing ____ me, I'm going home. 14. George Clooney arrived ____ Spain yesterday to promote his new movie. 15. We arrived ____ the airport two hours before the flight was due to leave.

Упражнение 83

Заполните пробелы соответствующими предлогами:

1. A: Are you any good ____ chess?
B: No, not really. I nearly always lose.
2. Football and advertisements! I'm really fed ____ with the telly these days.
3. I can't believe it. Carlos is afraid ____ pigeons. It's ridiculous.
4. Pedro has a problem. He's jealous ____ everything, even his own sister!
5. Carla is very worried ____ her exams.
6. I get confused ____ all this new technology.
7. That was very stupid ____ him.
8. Are you aware ____ the situation in Sierra Leone?
9. She's very excited ____ her trip to Egypt.
10. I'm very bad ____ tennis, I'm afraid.

Упражнение 84

Заполните пробелы правильными предлогами (*on, of, for, with, about, from, to, at, into, against, by или after*):

1. John was later blamed ____ the accident.
2. He reported ____ that matter to me months ago.
3. The whole room smelled ____ lavender! 4. The inheritance was divided ____ equal parts. 5. A good

thing we could stop him ____ making that stupid remark! 6. Jane congratulated her sister ____ her birthday 7. You shouldn't compare a Ferrari ____ a BMW. 8. Why didn't you inform us ____ the strike? 9. I agree ____ his proposal on condition that he dropped all charges. 10. Are we sufficiently insured ____ fire? 11. "Late ____ work again?" 12. John is very good ____ mathematics. 13. This mushroom soup tastes ____ tomatoes! 14. That's just typical ____ Helen to forget our wedding anniversary. 15. I'm so glad I got the contract. I'm really keen ____ working in London. 16. I have been suffering ____ dizziness lately. 17. I knew you were going to succeed. I'm so pleased ____ you! 18. His wife is so jealous ____ him she follows him everywhere he goes! 19. Jeremy is so slow ____ typing, I'd rather type myself! 20. Yesterday I was angry ____ you because I had just received some bad news.

Упражнение 85

Заполните пробелы соответствующими предлогами:

1. My mother is never free ____ pain. 2. What's wrong ____ you? 3. Sheila is jealous ____ Liz. 4. I'm short ____ whiskey; we'll have to do with a glass of brandy. 5. Our little daughter still becomes ill ____ fear when we talk about the mugger. 6. Are you good ____ chess? 7. Biking is very important ____ my husband. 8. "I am always careful ____ children", the nurse said. 9. North ____ Brussels people's sleep is disturbed by low-flying aircraft. 10. Drinking soup after dinner is very typical ____ my husband. 11. I'm not so sure ____ him any more. 12. You seem to be

surprised ____ seeing me. 13. Ballerinas must be very sensitive ____ music. 14. Are you still angry ____ me? 15. It was very sensible ____ you to warn the police. 16. The teacher said he was tired ____ asking for silence. 17. My sister is very keen ____ football. 18. Mary is crazy ____ Francis. 19. It was clear ____ the doctor that the patient was pretending. 20. As an engineer I am responsible ____ my employers ____ the maintenance of the machines.

Упражнение 86

Заполните пробелы правильным предлогом (*up, at, in, into, to, with, about*):

1. We set ____ the Amsterdam office 6 years ago. 2. We have decided to take ____ his offer. 3. We have decided to invest ____ computer shares. 4. We are not interested ____ your problems. 5. In Spain, we are working ____ a local company. 6. I am quite happy to listen ____ what you have to say. 7. We know all ____ your other job offer. 8. There is absolutely no way we can make a deal ____ them. 9. We're delighted ____ what you have done. 10. As people have left the company, I've had to take ____ more and more work.

Упражнение 87

Заполните пробелы одним из предлогов, данных в скобках:

1. (On, In) ____ the meantime, you can prepare dinner. 2. Have you decided (on, about) ____ a name (to, for) ____ the baby yet? 3. Are you still working (on, in) ____ your project? 4. He reminds me (about, of) ____ my brother-in-law. 5. We are leaving (to,

for) ____ Paris next Saturday. 6. She was angry (about, with) ____ herself for having made such stupid mistakes. 7. I'm happy that he came (with, to) ____ the conclusion that I was right. 8. We do have to fight (for, with) ____ our freedom of speech. 9. Excuse me (about, for) ____ being late. 10. "I insist (on, in) ____ my innocence", he said. 11. They aren't interested (about, in) ____ biology. 12. He always mixes passion (against, with) ____ hate. 13. It'll all depend (about, on) ____ his mood. 14. Don't wait (for, on) ____ me. I still have many things to do here. 15. The government should care (of, for) ____ the homeless children.

Упражнение 88

Заполните пробелы одним из предлогов, данных в скобках:

1. (On, In) ____ his way to Japan he stopped over in Los Angeles. 2. Thanks (for, about) ____ all you've done for me. 3. You should spend your money (with, on) ____ something worthwhile. 4. Is there anything (for, on) ____ sale at the mall this week? I don't have much money to spend. 5. We're looking at some of the ads offered (in, on) ____ that brochure. 6. Have you found a nice gift (to, for) ____ her? 7. (On, In) ____ a rainy day I like to stay at home. 8. In winter Florida is very popular with northerners who suffer (with, from) ____ the cold weather in their states. 9. The President approves (of, in) ____ making the agreement with Brazil. 10. John, do you remember Mary? She's an old friend (from, of) ____ school. 11. Let's go (to, on) ____ a tour of the city. 12. Who is that man smiling

(at, to) ____? 13. Many animals are (at, in) ____ the risk of extinction. 14. Switzerland is famous (about, for) ____ its watches. 15. You'd better change (to, for) ____ a lower gear when driving uphill. 16. Ours is the best car (in, on) ____ the market. 17. Can I pay for this painting (in, with) ____ dollars? 18. This story is similar (with, to) ____ the one she told us. 19. Find answers (to, for) ____ these questions if you can. 20. I'm not sure (of, at) ____ all that the interest rate is affordable.

Упражнение 89

Заполните пробелы одним из предлогов, данных в скобках:

1. (On, In) ____ Thanksgiving, we usually eat cranberry sauce with our roasted turkey. 2. They were satisfied (with, on) ____ the outcome (in, of) ____ the elections. 3. We always take a trip (on, in) ____ summer. 4. She made the mistake (about, of) ____ adding salt instead of sugar. 5. He was sitting (at, in) ____ his seat when the teacher entered the classroom. 6. While (in, on) ____ holiday, they vacationed (on, in) ____ Australia. 7. He was concerned (about, with) ____ his low grade (in, on) ____ the class. 8. He came (with, to) ____ the decision that he should study harder. 9. He was happy (for, with) ____ them when he learned (of, in) ____ their success. 10. He was confused (about, for) ____ the correct answer to the test question. 11. He looked (about, in) ____ the countryside for signs of spring. 12. He joined (against, with) ____ his allies to win the battle. 13. He looked (to, on) ____ his friends for advice. 14. The cook waited (for, on)

_____ the customers because the server left early.
15. He waited (on, for) _____ her reply until it was too late to make a decision.

Упражнение 90

Заполните пробелы предложениями (*on, with, on, of, in, at, from, to, in front of, up*):

- Good morning, how can I help you?
- Good afternoon, sir. Would it be possible to make some travel arrangements _____ behalf of my boss?
 - Certainly, madam. Please have a seat.
 - Fine. Shall I start _____ the first destination?
 - Please.
 - Well, _____ Monday the 21st _____ March my boss, Mr Taylor that is, needs to be _____ Paris. _____ 11 AM he has an appointment _____ a customer near Courbevoie. I know it takes about three quarters of an hour to get _____ Courbevoie _____ Charles de Gaulle.
 - I see. So Mr Taylor should land _____ Paris _____ around 10 AM.
 - At the latest. Checking-out at the airport, collecting luggage, not to mention traffic.
 - Yes, you're quite right.
 - Would it be possible to catch an early morning flight _____ Heathrow?
 - Let me see. I have the Heathrow flight schedules here _____ me. Early morning? I'm afraid the first scheduled flight _____ London is only _____ 8 AM.
 - That late? Is there no earlier flight _____ Paris?
 - Unfortunately not, madam.
 - I guess the only solution is to fly down to Paris _____ Sunday evening then?

— Yes, that's right. But look ____ it this way: catching the early morning flight ____ Monday would have meant getting ____ as early as 4 AM anyway. There's the one-hour difference with continental time, the trip ____ Birmingham, check-in time, etc.

— I suppose you're right. Let's take a look ____ the options for Sunday evening.

Упражнение 91

Заполните пробелы предлогами (*at, in* или *on*):

1. What will you be doing ____ Christmas Eve?
2. I'm sure he will behave in a much more responsible way ____ two years' time, when he's married.
3. You're born ____ January 4th, aren't you? 4. I'll see you ____ the exhibition ____ two weeks' time!
5. The plane lands ____ 1.05 PM ____ Heathrow airport ____ London, doesn't it? 6. ____ 2020 we will be 49. Imagine that! 7. I saw him ____ Tim's birthday party ____ September 19th. 8. Did you know he's living ____ the Isles of Scilly? 9. No, I thought he was living ____ Glastonbury, with his ex-wife. 10. We'll get up ____ the crack of dawn, drink champagne ____ the lawn and have a swim ____ the lake.

Упражнение 92

Заполните пробелы предлогами *of* или *from* или наречием *off*:

1. Our house is 2 minutes ____ the main road.
2. Hush now, little baby, there is nothing to be frightened ____ . 3. There's so much that still needs taking care ____ this weekend. 4. I was rudely instructed to keep ____ the lawn! 5. The plane takes

_____ at 5.58 PM. 6. The president cited his friend's telephone number _____ the top of his head. 7. This beer has definitely gone _____ ! 8. Surely you don't approve _____ such behaviour, do you? 9. Get her out _____ your mind and get on with your life. 10. Get _____ my back, will you!

Упражнение 93

Заполните пробелы предложениями:

1. Jack has been living _____ lodgings for over 6 months now. 2. Why these questions? What are you getting _____ , my friend? 3. I hope he's back _____ time for the ceremony. 4. He's such a good speaker but now he's groping _____ words. 5. Mr Bond instructed me to buy this car _____ any price. 6. There's still room for improvement _____ your work. 7. Take no pity _____ me. I only have myself to blame! 8. A person with his record has got much to answer _____. 9. _____ my mind or _____ my opinion mean the same. 10. If there's one person I can be mad _____ it's him.

Упражнение 94

Заполните пробелы соответствующими предложениями:

1. You can find my opinion _____ that play in "The Times" 2. I have the news _____ an article in "The Times". 3. There are a lot of objections _____ smoking. 4. His answer _____ our request was negative. 5. She is 21 but still has a fear _____ ghosts. 6. I'll send you my report _____ the case as soon as possible. 7. The response _____ his new novel surpasses the publisher's expectations. 8. My love _____ Italy remains. 9. The

demand ____ DVD-players is on the increase. 10. My brother has a strong desire ____ adventure. 11. My lawyer will give me advice ____ this case. 12. That's a quotation ____ one of G.B. Shaw's plays. 13. Life ____ the country is much simpler than ____ town. 14. The party's attitude ____ immigrants is very unfriendly. 15. The headline ____ his essay ____ festivals was very catchy. 16. I appreciate songs ____ Elton John very much. 17. Topless sunbathing on the beach is no longer an exception ____ the rule. 18. The meteorologist has given a warning ____ floods. 19. The duchess wore earrings ____ silver and a bracelet ____ gold. 20. Let this be a warning ____ you. 21. She has been a Member of Parliament ____ over 30 years. 22. The simplest solution ____ the lack of energy is to import more oil ____ the Middle East. 23. The Minister's attack ____ the opposition is shameful. 24. Your brother's dependence ____ his mother is laughable. 25. The risk ____ unemployment never disappears in a free economy.

ГЛАГОЛ

ВЫБОР ПРАВИЛЬНОГО ГЛАГОЛА

offer — suggest

No one offered to *help* (инфинитив) the old woman;

I offered *help* (существительное), and it was accepted by all;

но:

She suggested *that we should go* (придаточное предложение) for a walk before dinner;

Mike suggested a new *method* (существительное) of doing this work;

Johanna suggested *going* (герундий) to the party together.

learn — teach — study — discover — find out

learn — учить, овладевать знаниями, навыками, узнавать;

study — учиться, изучать (сам процесс учебы);

teach — обучать;

find out, означая то же, что и глагол **to learn**, предполагает, что для получения информации были приложены некоторые усилия;

discover означает, что новые сведения неожиданны, удивительны для получившего их человека.

carry — bring — take

carry — нести, носить, перевозить; не подразумевает направление движения;

bring — приносить, привозить; как правило, подразумевает направление движения — к говорящему;

take в значении «приносить, привозить» также подразумевает направление движения, но — от говорящего.

dress — put on — wear

dress — одевать ребенка, себя;

put on — надевать пальто, шляпу, ботинки;

wear — носить одежду, очки и т.д.

speak — talk — say — tell

speak «разговаривать» и **talk** «разговаривать» обозначают саму способность к говорению как способу передачи информации; глаголы **say** «говорить, сказать» и **tell** «говорить, сказать» относятся к сообщению, которое мы передаем, реализуя эту способность.

Глагол **tell** сочетается со следующим за ним дополнением беспредложно и в ряде случаев имеет дополнительное значение «велеть, приказывать».

do — make

do — «делать», чаще всего используется перед существительными, обозначающими различные виды работы;

make — изготавливать.

rise — raise

rise — подниматься — непереходный глагол, он не требует после себя прямого дополнения;
rise — неправильный глагол (**rose — risen**);

raise — поднимать — переходный глагол, требующий после себя прямого дополнения; **raise** — правильный глагол (**raised** — **raised**).

lay — lie — lie

lay — класть — переходный глагол, требующий после себя прямого дополнения; **lay** — неправильный глагол (**laid** — **laid**);

lie — лежать — непереходный глагол, он не требует после себя прямого дополнения; **lie** — неправильный глагол (**lay** — **lain**).

lie — лгать, графическая форма которого подобна графической форме глагола **lie** — лежать в первой форме; **lie** — лгать — правильный глагол (**lied** — **lied**).

look — see — watch

look — смотреть;

see — видеть;

watch — наблюдать, обозревать.

Упражнение 95

Заполните пробелы соответствующими глаголами, данными в скобках:

1. I think you should (learn — study) _____ to hunt.
2. We (learn — study) _____ our first English words at school.
3. You ought to (learn — study) _____ this poem by heart.
4. She (learn — study) _____ his face carefully before answering his question.
5. For a long time we tried to (find out — learn — discover) _____ something about Roger, but failed.
6. Suddenly I (find out — learn — discover) _____

that I was moving in the wrong direction. 7. From the telegram I (find out — learn — discover) _____ that he had passed all his exams. 8. The autumn came and (carry — bring — take) _____ heavy clouds and rain. 9. Let me (carry — bring — take) _____ you out tonight. 10. You must always (carry — bring — take) _____ your gun, it's a dangerous place. 11. I get up at seven, wash, (dress — put on — wear) _____ and have breakfast. 12. It's raining outside. (dress — put on — wear) _____ your raincoat. 13. Jonny always (dress — put on — wear) _____ black at his concerts. 14. People (dress — put on — wear) _____ differently in winter or in summer. 15. I do not know what to (dress — put on — wear) _____ for the occasion. 16. He (dress — put on — wear) _____ his hat almost all the time although it does not suit him.

Упражнение 96

Переведите на английский язык, используя глаголы *offer, suggest, speak, talk, tell, say, make, do*:

1. Позвольте предложить вам напитки (a drink). 2. Майк предложил нам всем поехать в Крым летом. 3. Кто предложил помочь Джону? 4. Кейт предложила интересный план. 5. Хозяйка предложила нам чашку чая. 6. Кто был первым, предложившим этот метод работы? 7. Перестаньте болтать! 8. Джейк сказал мне, что поедет на той неделе в Лондон. 9. Она сказала, что у нее нет этой книги. 10. Он говорит по-французски так хорошо, как будто провел несколько лет в Париже. 11. Мама велела мне закрыть книгу и идти спать. 12. Майк сказал мне: «Оставайся обедать». 13. Ты уже по-

мыл посуду? 14. Сделай мне одолжение. 15. Он уже принял решение? 16. Какую работу он выполняет в настоящий момент? 17. Он дал обещание прийти как можно скорее. 18. Это последняя из попыток, которые я когда-либо делал.

Упражнение 97

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Let me (offer — suggest) you a drink. 2. Mike (offer — suggest) going to the South in summer. 3. Who (offer — suggest) to help John? 4. Kathy (offer — suggest) an interesting plan. 5. Mrs Smith (offer — suggest) us a cup of tea. 6. Who was the first (offer — suggest) this method of work? 7. The Browns (offer — suggest) that we should stay in and watch television. 8. The insurance agent (offer — suggest) me a policy.

Упражнение 98

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:

1. He was _____ when he said that he didn't see anyone there.

- a) lying
- b) laying

2. She _____ about her experience in order to get that job.

- a) lay
- b) lied
- c) laid

3. You'll feel much better if you just ____ down and rest for a while.

- a) lie
- b) lay

4. He ____ the books on the table.

- a) lied
- b) lay
- c) laid

5. The hens aren't ____ any eggs this week.

- a) lying
- b) laying

6. Why did they ____ so many employees off at that company last year?

- a) lay
- b) lie

7. He ____ a serious charge against his employer.

- a) has lied
- b) has laid
- c) has lain

8. What I did ____ heavily on my conscience ever since.

- a) has lain
- b) has laid
- c) has lied

9. The solution ____ with you.

- a) lies
- b) lays

Упражнение 99

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:

1. If you have any questions, _____ your hand and I'll try to help you.

- a) raise
- b) rise

2. The student _____ a very good question about the importance of security in the big cities.

- a) rose
- b) raised

3. The sun _____ in the east.

- a) rises
- b) raises

4. Our community _____ money for the victims of the plane accident.

- a) is rising
- b) is raising

5. He _____ to an important position in the company.

- a) rose
- b) raised

6. She's _____ three children without her husband's financial support.

- a) raised
- b) risen

7. Unemployment _____ quickly in the metropolitan areas.

- a) is rising
- b) is raising

8. They ____ chicken on their farm.

- a) rise
- b) raise

9. The people decided to ____ up against the new government politics.

- a) rise
- b) raise

10. Don't ____ your voice to me! I'm still your boss.

- a) rise
- b) raise

11. The price of gas ____ by 5% .

- a) has raised
- b) has risen

12. As the speaker didn't show up, I ____ to the occasion and made the speech.

- a) raised
- b) rose

Упражнение 100

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:

1. It goes without ____ that John is the best student in his class.

- a) saying
- b) say
- c) telling
- d) tell

2. I always ____ the children a story before bedtime.

- a) to tell
- b) say
- c) saying
- d) tell

3. Let's choose a big company, _____, Ford and examine their pricing policy.

- a) saying
- b) say
- c) telling
- d) tell

4. You haven't handed in the lessons yet. What can you ____ for yourself?

- a) tell
- b) to tell
- c) say
- d) to say

5. It's difficult ____ Bob and John apart.

- a) to say
- b) to tell
- c) telling
- d) saying

6. Do as I _____, not as I do.

- a) said
- b) told
- c) say
- d) tell

7. The captain ____ the troop to open fire against the enemies.

- a) was told
- b) told
- c) said
- d) was said

8. Please _____ everybody I'll be away for ten days.

- a) tell
- b) say
- c) to tell
- d) to say

9. I've _____ you the truth.

- a) said
- b) say
- c) tell
- d) told

10. The fact that she didn't sign the document _____ a lot about her values.

- a) tells
- b) tell
- c) says
- d) say

Упражнение 101

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:

1. "Kids, please, _____ at the blackboard!"

- a) look
- b) see
- c) watch

2. "Be quiet and let me _____ the football match!"

- a) look

- b) saw
- c) watch

3. Cats can _____ in the dark.

- a) see
- b) seeing
- c) watching

4. "I have to go. _____ you later!"

- a) Looking
- b) See
- c) Watched

5. "_____ at those beautiful pictures!"

- a) Look
- b) See
- c) Watching

6. The police are _____ the suspect.

- a) looking
- b) seen
- c) watching

7. I have not _____ "Titanic".

- a) looked
- b) seen
- c) watching

8. "I usually _____ television in the evenings. And you?"

- a) looking
- b) see
- c) watch

9. "It is very dark, I can't ____ anything!"

- a) looked
- b) see
- c) watching

10. "Can you ____ the baby a minute? I'll be right back!"

- a) look
- b) watch
- c) watched

Упражнение 102

Заполните пробелы одним из глаголов (*make* или *do*):

1. This is all that is left. Will it ____ ? 2. You must ____ your homework! 3. Let's ____ another exercise. 4. He ____ a lot of money last year. 5. Why can't you ____ him ____ his work properly? 6. Jimmy can ____ tricks with his ears. 7. You have little time left, so ____ the most of it. 8. Is it time already? I still have to ____ my hair. 9. The team ____ a big discovery. 10. Why don't you simply ____ an attempt? 11. This car ____ 250 km/h. 12. Please, ____ an effort! 13. He ____ her a promise he would never smoke again. 14. They ____ many useless experiments with animals. 15. We ____ Rome in 2 days.

Упражнение 103

Выберите правильный вариант:

1. Can you ____ Benjamin to speak Japanese?

- a) teach
- b) learn

2. Dave _____ me how to speak English.
a) learned
b) taught
3. I _____ to speak Thai in Chiangmai.
a) learned
b) taught
4. Will Dennis _____ you how to spell?
a) teach
b) learn
5. Snoopy _____ Donald Duck how to quack like a duck.
a) learned
b) taught
6. Who will _____ Dave English?
a) learn
b) teach
7. In my class, we will _____ many new idioms.
a) teach
b) learn

МОДАЛЬНЫЕ ГЛАГОЛЫ

1. Модальные глаголы не изменяются по лицам и числам:

I can swim in the river.

He can swim in the river.

We can swim in the river.

2. При образовании вопросительной и отрицательной формы модальные глаголы не пользуются вспомогательными глаголами:

May I smoke here?

No, you may not.

При образовании отрицательной формы отрицательная частица **not** ставится непосредственно после модального глагола:

You must not cross the street here.

CAN (COULD)

can — мочь, быть в состоянии:

I can speak two languages;

I could run faster when I was younger.

Конструкция **be able to** в прошедшем времени, в отличие от глагола **could** предполагает уже реализованную возможность. Ср.:

I could swim when I was young;

но:

Despite the storm I was able to swim to the shore.

Упражнение 104

Заполните пробелы словами *can*, *could* или конструкцией *to be able to* в утвердительной или отрицательной формах и соответствующем времени:

1. I ____ remember his name.

2. You ____ to solve this, won't you?

3. Diana ____ play the piano.
4. They ____ go. The weather was too bad.
5. Sorry, Teacher. I ____ do it yet.
6. She ____ come on holiday next month if her parents give her permission.
7. He ____ pass the exam if he studied harder.
8. The fishing boat sank but luckily all the crew ____ save themselves.
9. A: Can you lend me some money?
B: Sorry. I ____ . I haven't got any either.
10. We ____ go to the party. We're going to a wedding.

Упражнение 105

Заполните пробелы глаголом *can* или словосочетанием *be able to* в соответствующей форме:

1. I looked very carefully, and I ____ see a figure in the distance.
2. I used to ____ to stand on my head, but I can't do it now.
3. I can't understand Martin. I've never ____ to understand him.
4. I can't swim very far these days, but ten years ago I ____ to swim from one side of the lake to the other.
5. My grandmother loved music. She ____ play the piano very well.
6. The boy fell into the river, but fortunately we ____ to rescue him.
7. Did the thief escape? — Yes. The police officer chased the thief, but he ____ to flee from the officer.
8. He had hurt his leg, so he ____ walk very well.
9. She wasn't at home when I called her, but I ____ to contact her at her office.
10. Ask Ann about your problem. She ____ help you.
11. It took them a long time, but they ____ to do it.
12. Did you win the match? — Yes. It wasn't easy, but I ____ to do it.
13. He can't play tennis very well now, but he

_____ fairly well when he was younger. 14. She can't run very fast now, but when she was in school she _____ to run faster than anyone else. 15. Did they find your house? — No, they _____ to do it.

MUST

must — должен, обязан:

You *must* do it now.

Заменители глагола **must** глаголы **have to** и **be to** характеризуются некоторыми дополнительными оттенками значения.

Глагол **to have to** означает долженствование, вызванное обстоятельствами, в то время как глагол **to be to** — долженствование, связанное списанием или договоренностью:

I *had to* get up early yesterday.

The train *was to* come at 6 p.m.

Модальные глаголы **may**, **can** и **must** в настоящем и прошедшем времени передают также значение возможности, вероятности действия или состояния (степень вероятности действия, описываемого глаголом **may** меньше, чем в случае с глаголом **must**; глагол **can** дополнительно подчеркивает способность подлежащего к совершению действия, обозначенного сложным глагольным сказуемым с модальным глаголом):

There *might* be a car behind the corner.

There *must* be a car behind the corner.

Инфинитив, стоящий после модального глагола, может быть в неопределенной, длительной

или перфектной формах. Длительность инфинитива указывает на процессуальность действия, перфектность — на его предшествование моменту говорения:

She may be sleeping now. — Она, вероятно, спит сейчас.

She must be sleeping now. — Она, скорее всего, спит сейчас.

She must have done it yesterday. — Она, должно быть, сделала это вчера.

Упражнение 106

Заполните пробелы одним из модальных глаголов (*must* или *have to*):

1. “Now look here, young lady, you ____ be home before 2.00 AM. Do you understand?” 2. He ____ take the bus today as his car broke down yesterday. 3. In a mosque you ____ take off your shoes before entering. 4. Dogs ____ be kept on leads. 5. You ____ leave now if you want to catch the 9.30. 6. In a decent kitchen the staff ____ wash their hands frequently. 7. “You ____ prepare this exercise for tomorrow!” 8. In Third World countries people often ____ be very ingenious simply to survive. 9. Our sales people ____ be more persistent when dealing with customers. 10. I ____ go now, I’m late already.

Упражнение 107

Заполните пробелы глаголами *don't have to* и *mustn't*:

1. Sally! You ____ say rude words like that!
2. Tommy! You ____ pick your nose in class. It's really disgusting.
3. You ____ finish the exercise now. You can finish it at home.
4. James ____ go to church if he doesn't want to.
5. You ____ drive so aggressively. You'll end up killing someone.
6. Helen ____ make racist comments. It makes her seem really ignorant.
7. David ____ answer your e-mails. There's no law about it.
8. It's OK. You ____ pay now. You can pay me at the end of the month.
9. You ____ stay out so late without ringing me. I was worried.
10. You ____ let the cats sleep on my clean shirts. Look. They're covered with hairs.
11. You ____ have lunch with my parents. I'm not forcing you.
12. I ____ forget to phone Granny. It's her birthday tomorrow.

MAY (MIGHT)

may — иметь возможность, получив разрешение (делать что-либо); прошедшее время — **might**:

May I smoke here?

Yes, you may.

У модального глагола **may** есть заменитель — конструкция **be allowed to** (получить разрешение сделать что-либо):

I will be allowed to do it.

I was allowed to do it — Мне позволили сделать это.

Упражнение 108

Заполните пробелы модальными глаголами *must, can (could), may, have to* в утвердительной и отрицательной формах:

1. The doctor said, "The child is very ill. You ____ take him to hospital now." 2. There were no buses or taxis, so we ____ go on foot. 3. Everybody ____ learn a foreign language. 4. We ____ live without food and water. We ____ eat and drink. 5. I ____ get up early tomorrow, so I ____ go to bed late tonight. 6. You ____ drive a car at night without lights. 7. Tom's father told him that he ____ ask these questions. 8. Man ____ live by bread alone. 9. You ____ sit there in your wet jeans; you will catch cold. 10. You ____ do what you like. 11. I ____ read to the end of the story, because I want to see who gets the treasure. 12. Why ____ I go there? 13. She ____ sing very well. 14. You ____ say anything. Just nod your head and he will understand. 15. ____ I take your phone? — You ____ ask for it. You ____ take it when you like. 16. You ____ leave your dog with us if you don't want to take him with you.

Упражнение 109

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Можно мне поговорить с главным управляющим? 2. Я должен позвонить ему завтра в пять часов. 3. Джейк был вынужден пригласить их на вечеринку (to the party). 4. Вы можете взять мою машину. 5. Ты умеешь писать длинные письма? 6. Он был вынужден найти другое место. 7. Самолет должен взлететь в семь часов. 8. Я смог позвонить ему из Сан-Франциско. 9. Мне можно будет (позволят) жить в этом доме до января. 10. Уроки должны начаться в десять.

Упражнение 110

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Завтра я должен ехать в Москву. 2. Ты должен вставать так рано? 3. Мне не нужно оставаться здесь. 4. Мы должны навестить наших друзей. 5. Она должна запомнить это. 6. Они не обязаны набирать зональный код. 7. Ему не нужно открывать сумку. 8. Ей не нужно показывать вам свою квартиру. 9. Должен ли он читать эту книгу? 10. Ему нужно позвонить Мэри.

Упражнение 111

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глаголов *can, could, may* или *might*:

1. They (can/might)_____ be away for the weekend but I'm not sure. 2. You (may/might)_____ leave now if you wish. 3. (Could/May)_____ you open the window a bit, please? 4. He (can/could)_____ be French, judging by his accent. 5. (May/Can)_____ you play the piano? 6. Listen, please. You (may not/might not)_____ speak during this exam. 7. They (can't/may not)_____ still be out! 8. You (couldn't/might not)_____ smoke on the bus. 9. With luck, tomorrow (can/could)_____ be a sunny day. 10. You (can/might)_____ be right but I'm going back to check anyway.

Упражнение 112

Переведите на английский язык, используя модальные глаголы и их заменители:

1. Вы можете вступить в нашу команду. 2. Вы сможете вступить в команду, если выполните осо-

бые требования. 3. Вы должны воздерживаться от еды в течение трех недель. 4. Мы не можем сделать этого. 5. Мы должны были прийти через три недели. 6. Мы не смогли сделать этого. 7. Я вынужден был спать на кушетке. 8. Мне не было необходимости спать на кушетке. 9. Можно мне вступить в вашу команду без испытательного периода? 10. Мне позволили сделать это без испытательного периода. 11. Вам не следовало бы больше ходить в местный супермаркет.

NEED

Как модальный глагол употребляется только в форме настоящего неопределенного времени в вопросительных или отрицательных предложениях в значении «нужно, надо, необходимо»:

Need I do it?

You needn't come home so early.

Глагол **need** используется также как смысловой глагол со значением «нуждаться в чем-либо». В этом случае данный глагол имеет обычные формы спряжения, употребляется в настоящем, будущем и прошедшем временах; в вопросительных и отрицательных предложениях с данной формой глагола **need** используется вспомогательный глагол **do**. Инфинитиву, идущему после данного глагола, предшествует частица **to**:

Jake needs it badly.

Does it need repairing?

We all need to work.

OUGHT (TO)

Модальный глагол **ought (to)** — следовало бы, следует — употребляется для выражения совета, рекомендации сделать что-либо и относится к настоящему или будущему действию:

You ought to help the old woman.

SHOULD

Модальный (вспомогательный) глагол **should** синонимичен глаголу **ought** и служит выражению совета, рекомендации сделать что-либо. Этот глагол чрезвычайно часто используется в разговорной речи:

You should go there by train.

You shouldn't do that, I suppose.

Упражнение 113

Заполните пробелы глаголами *need*, *needn't* или *should*:

1. Remember you _____ to take a torch and a tin-opener when you go camping. 2. You _____ go to the shop. I've already bought the milk. 3. You _____ say sorry to your teacher for being late. It's only polite. 4. You _____ bother washing up. I'll do it in the morning. 5. She _____ go to church if she doesn't want to. It's not obligatory. 6. If you want to pass all your exams, you _____ to make a good study plan. 7. If there's anything you _____, let me know. 8. You _____ go and see Granny. You know how happy it makes her. 9. Cheese and biscuits _____ to be kept in special containers; otherwise the

cheese goes hard and the biscuits go soft. 10. You _____ pay now. You can pay me next week. 11. Clare and Simon _____ bring their car. There's plenty of room for them in ours. 12. Families _____ spend more time talking, instead of just watching the telly.

Упражнение 114

Заполните пробелы соответствующими модальными глаголами:

1. George has travelled a lot. He _____ speak many languages. 2. I can hear you quite well. You _____ shout. 3. I'm not sure where I go for my holidays but I _____ go to Italy. 4. She _____ ride her bike at night without lights. It's forbidden. 5. She _____ eat so much chocolate because it's bad for her figure. 6. I _____ understand him because he doesn't speak clearly. 7. It's later than I thought. I _____ go now. 8. You _____ find a better trainer if you want to become good. 9. Talk to Ann about your problems. I'm sure she _____ help you. 10. You _____ Hoover the carpets, Carol has already done it. 11. You _____ be tired because you have worked very hard. 12. He _____ come to my party because he is ill. 13. He _____ go to the dentist when he has toothache. 14. It's not very important. You _____ do it now. You'll do it tomorrow. 15. _____ you speak many languages? 16. I don't know what I'm doing this weekend but I _____ go to London. 17. Smoking is very unhealthy. You _____ stop it. 18. You _____ play football in this park. 19. You have got plenty of time. You _____ hurry. 20. You _____ have a passport to visit most foreign countries.

Упражнение 115

Переведите на английский язык, используя модальные глаголы и их заменители:

1. Нам нет необходимости больше встречаться.
2. Мы можем поехать на юг.
3. Мы должны обсудить, как будет устроена наша жизнь.
4. Должны мы обсуждать финансы?
5. Можно мне приступить к обсуждению этого вопроса?
6. Я вынужден спросить тебя, где ты был.
7. Будет ли мне позволено делать это часто?
8. Я не смог понять, что она имела в виду.

Упражнение 116

Заполните пробелы модальными глаголами (*have to* или *must*):

1. The teacher said: "You ____ do all exercises on page 21 in 'Look Ahead.'" 2. I ____ help my little brother more. My father said so.
3. I ____ take these medicines. The doctor said so.
4. I ____ write lines as a punishment because I threw the shoe of my neighbour through the window.
5. Sorry, I can't come. I ____ clean my room. I can't live in such a mess anymore.
6. He ____ clean the classroom because he had been throwing papers on the floor.
7. "You ____ help me", said the mysterious woman to the detective.
8. "The rules ____ be obeyed at all times!" shouted the headmaster.
9. "I ____ go. Otherwise I'll miss my train."
10. I ____ be home at one o'clock. Otherwise my mother will kill me.

Упражнение 117

Заполните пробелы модальными глаголами (*mustn't* или *don't have to*):

1. You ____ stay up for me all night. I won't be home before 3 o'clock. 2. You ____ help him. He's clever enough. 3. You ____ close the front door. I have forgotten my keys. 4. You ____ phone them now. They are watching their favourite soap. 5. He ____ shave. He's only 9 years old. 6. She ____ forget to phone the plumber. The bathroom is full of water. 7. She ____ pay. She's a member of the crew. 8. The prisoners ____ leave the premises. 9. She ____ do the test. She was ill yesterday. 10. You ____ tell lies about other people.

Упражнение 118

Перепишите данные предложения, используя модальные глаголы:

Модель:

It is necessary for him to get the permission.

He must get the permission.

1. It is very possible that he doesn't get the job.

He ____ get the job.

2. I didn't get the permission to go dancing till 2 a.m.

I ____ go dancing till 2 a.m.

3. I forbid you most urgently to beat your child.

You ____ beat your child.

4. Your brother casts haughty glances at us, which irritates me very much.

He ____ glance at us.

5. It is absolutely forbidden for the Speaker to take sides in the House of Commons.

The Speaker _____ never take sides.

6. Will it be necessary for me to wear a tie?

_____ I wear a tie?

7. Would you be so kind as to explain the new rules to me?

_____ you explain the new rules to me?

8. You'd better drive this child home right away.

You _____ drive this child home right away.

9. It will not be possible for me to attend the conference tomorrow.

I _____ to attend the conference tomorrow.

10. My parents lived in a rest home at that moment. So it was not necessary for me to look after them in the evening.

So I _____ look after them in the evening.

11. I managed to drive a car when I was sixteen.

I _____ drive a car when I was sixteen.

12. It is possible that Mr Jones will introduce his wife to us this evening.

Mr Jones _____ introduce his wife to us this evening.

13. It was necessary for her to read the contract carefully before signing it.

She _____ read the contract carefully before signing it.

14. Will you let her go when I give you this information?

_____ she go when I give you this information?

15. Did you know how to use a computer five years ago?

_____ you use a computer five years ago?

Модальные глаголы с инфинитивом в форме совершенного времени

He must have done it — Он, вероятнее всего, сделал это.

He can (could) have done it — Он мог это сделать.

He may (might) have done it — Он, наверное, сделал это.

He needn't have done it — Ему не было необходимости делать этого.

He should have done it — Ему следовало сделать это.

Упражнение 119

Найдите правильный вариант продолжения предложения:

1. I tried to phone you but there was no answer.

- a) You must have been asleep.
- b) You couldn't have been asleep.

2. I tried to phone you but there was no answer.

- a) You must have been in the office.
- b) You couldn't have been in the office.

3. I passed Jane in the street and she didn't speak to me.

- a) She must have seen you.
- b) She couldn't have seen you.

4. I've rung their office three times and have had no reply.

- a) They must have all gone home.
- b) They couldn't have all gone home.

5. I'm sure that Harry was sacked for stealing.

- a) Not Harry! He must have done something so awful.
- b) Not Harry! He couldn't have done something so awful.

6. That suit looks fantastic.

- a) You must have paid a lot for it.
- b) You couldn't have paid a lot for it.

7. I can't find my wallet.

- a) I must have left it in the restaurant.
- b) I couldn't have left it in the restaurant.

8. We went to an excellent restaurant but John hardly ate a thing.

- a) He must have been hungry.
- b) He couldn't have been hungry.

9. You didn't do what I told you to do.

- a) You must have been listening.
- b) You cannot have been listening.

10. Thank you for all your help.

- a) I must have done it without you.
- b) I couldn't have done it without you.

Упражнение 120

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой перфектного инфинитива с соответствующим модальным глаголом *would/should* или *ought to/might*:

1. If I had gone to the sales, I'm sure I (buy) _____ something. 2. Clare was very upset you didn't go to her birthday party. You (go) _____. 3. No-one's answering the phone. They (go) _____ out. 4. The lights are out. They (go) _____ to sleep. 5. We (invite) _____ Dave to the party if we had known he was in town. 6. You (not, shout) _____ at Samantha. She'll never forgive you. 7. I (come) _____ to your place if you had called. 8. You (come) _____ to the pub on Saturday. We had a great time. 9. She (change) _____ her mind. I'm not sure. 10. You (not, spend) _____ so much money on CDs. You'll have problems getting to the end of the month now.

Упражнение 121

Выберите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:

1. She _____ by bike. I would have given her a lift in my car.

- a) didn't need to go
- b) needn't have gone

2. We _____, as real VIPs we used the back entrance.

- a) didn't need to queue
- b) needn't have queued

3. I should have told you! You _____ the entire house. Our cleaning lady phoned she's coming tomorrow.

- a) didn't need to clean
- b) needn't have cleaned

4. You ____ me a present. But I do appreciate the gesture.

- a) didn't need to buy
- b) needn't have bought

5. We ____ overtime. Business seemed to be slackening these days.

- a) didn't need to work
- b) needn't have worked

6. I ____ her telephone number in my diary. I never phoned her once.

- a) didn't need to write
- b) needn't have written

7. I ____ her telephone number in my diary. I still had a mind for numbers then.

- a) didn't need to write
- b) needn't have written

8. I ____ her what I felt for her. It was written all over my face, she understood.

- a) didn't need to tell
- b) needn't have told

9. We ____ for the ferry. Later we found out, it doesn't operate in winter.

- a) didn't need to wait
- b) needn't have waited

10. We ____ each other postcards, we could e-mail!

- a) didn't need to send
- b) needn't have sent

ВСПОМОГАТЕЛЬНЫЕ ГЛАГОЛЫ**Упражнение 122**

Заполните пробелы глаголом *do* в отрицательной форме:

1. Tom _____ like chocolate ice cream. 2. You _____ understand, do you? 3. Dr Watson _____ smoke, does he? 4. We _____ like classical music very much. 5. Sally said she _____ want it anymore. 6. Mr Hill _____ live in New York. He lives in Boston. 7. Rice _____ grow in cold climates. 8. They like coffee, they _____ like tea. 9. We are new here. We _____ know him. 10. Harry has bad breath because he _____ brush his teeth very often. 11. We are rich so we _____ have to work. 12. Dave speaks English, French, and German, but he _____ speak Italian. 13. They _____ sell that brand anymore. 14. It is really a cheap restaurant, it _____ cost much to eat there. 15. I have a television, but I _____ watch it often. 16. That kind of earthquake _____ happen often. 17. We live close to the sea, but we _____ go there often. 18. I love sumo, but I _____ like boxing. 19. You _____ like me very much, do you? 20. My son _____ like skiing. He likes snowboarding now.

Упражнение 123

Поставьте вспомогательный глагол *do* в соответствующую форму:

1. _____ sit down. 2. I _____ remember much about him. 3. My husband _____ most of the housework. 4. You remember me, _____ you? 5. We _____ think you are suitable for the job. I'm very sorry. 6. I _____ think that

this is a good idea. 7. We don't want to do that, ___ we?
8. It ___ bear thinking about. 9. They ___ seem very
happy. 10. We ___ need to see you again. Our minds are
made up. 11. They don't want to sign the contract, ___
they? 12. I don't like him. — Neither ___ I. 13. I need
a drink. — So ___ I. 14. I don't like him. — Why ___
you? 15. She doesn't eat meat. — ___ she? What does
she eat? 16. He lives in Tokyo, ___ he? 17. Yes, and
so ___ Simon. 18. I ___ feel like doing this exercise.
19. What ___ you think I should do? 20. We ___ really
have an answer, I'm afraid.

Упражнение 124

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой
глагола *do* или глагола *be*:

1. ___ you speak Italian? 2. I ___ waiting for
a taxi. 3. No thank you. I ___ smoke. 4. Where
___ you come from? 5. John ___ coming in a few
minutes. 6. How much ___ this cost? 7. ___ Sarah
eat meat? 8. ___ Jack coming to the meeting?
9. I ___ agree. 10. I ___ like to drive in town.
11. How long ___ I have to do this job? 12. He lives
in London but he ___ like it very much. 13. I ___
not going. I'm too tired. 14. What ___ you do
for a living? 15. How ___ you do? 16. What on
earth ___ he doing? 17. Hurry up. The train ___
coming. 18. I ___ understand. Could you say that
again? 19. This exercise ___ driving me crazy.
20. The teacher ___ looking very happy.

Упражнение 125

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой
глаголов *be* или *have*:

1. Canada ____ famous for its sweet maple syrup. 2. Antarctica ____ many icebergs. 3. Three-quarters of the world's diamonds ____ mined in southern Africa. 4. Southern Asia ____ the world's largest producer of tea. 5. Australia ____ the world's flattest continent. 6. There ____ more active volcanoes in the south-east Asia than in any other area of the world. 7. Southern Africa ____ large areas of rainforest. 8. Three of the world's major religions began in the Middle East. They ____ Islam, Judaism and Christianity. 9. There ____ twice as many pigs in Denmark as people. 10. Nearly half of the world's corn ____ grown in the United States.

Упражнение 126

Заполните пробелы соответствующими формами глаголов *have* и *have to*:

1. He ____ get up early on Sundays. 2. I ____ written the letter. 3. We ____ write many letters every day. 4. She ____ already finished her work. 5. We ____ six lessons last Monday. 6. I ____ go to my friend's home next week. 7. They ____ a new house in the country. 8. John ____ visit his brother in the hospital yesterday. 9. He ____ a pen-friend in Argentina. 10. They ____ bought a new house in the country.

Упражнение 127

Заполните пробелы соответствующими формами глаголов *be* и *be to*:

1. They ____ planning to buy a new car. 2. The bus ____ leave the station at six. 3. Mike ____ an engineer. 4. We ____ meet the delegation (делегацию) at three

today. 5. I ____ going to Argentina next week. 6. The plane ____ take off at seven. 7. They ____ trying to open the door. 8. Mike and Dick ____ friends. 9. She ____ beautiful. 10. They ____ writing a letter at six yesterday.

Упражнение 128

Заполните пробелы глаголами *do*, *be* или *have* в соответствующей форме:

1. Last year Mrs Jones ____ over eighty. 2. She ____ driving her old car when I saw her. 3. She ____ never been punished for a driving offence. 4. She ____ lose her record. 5. She ____ followed by a police car. 6. The policemen ____ see her. 7. The judge ____ looking at her severely. 8. ____ she too old to drive a car? 9. She ____ stop at the red light because she did not see it. 10. Her eyes ____ become weak with old age. 11. After the judge ____ finished what he ____ saying, the police took her to prison. 12. She ____ carrying a big handbag with her sewing. 13. ____ she find it difficult to thread a needle with a very small eye? 14. The needle ____ threaded at first attempt. 15. When she ____ done this, she handed the needle to the judge.

ВОПРОСИТЕЛЬНЫЕ ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЯ

Упражнение 129

Поставьте общие вопросы к предложениям:

1. There is a tea-pot on the table. 2. I work from nine to ten. 3. We are leaving for Hamburg next

Saturday. 4. I have been busy the whole evening. 5. My friend studied in Sorbonne when he was young. 6. It is winter. 7. I can swim in cold water. 8. I had to go there in the daytime. 9. I will show you how to do it. 10. You must work hard. 11. She didn't play well that evening. 12. I can't read English authors in the original. 13. I wasn't prepared to this sort of questions.

Упражнение 130

На основе данных предложений постройте общие вопросы:

Модель:

She likes classical music.

Does she like classical music?

1. The weather is fine. 2. Her new dress is green. 3. He won't come because he's ill. 4. The church is 200 yards away. 5. She prefers red. 6. He comes every week. 7. The tall one is my boss. 8. She'll come at 5 p.m. 9. He'll wait for 10 minutes. 10. Ray took the thick book.

Упражнение 131

Поставьте специальные вопросы:

а) к подлежащему,

б) к сказуемому,

в) к дополнениям, обстоятельствам:

1. John visited me in the hospital yesterday. 2. A yellow bird fell on the roof of his Pontiac. 3. I was taken by surprise. 4. Despite the stormy weather he

was able to swim to the shore. 5. He couldn't reach the hammer which lay on the shelf. 6. Our bus was broken into. 7. I have been cheated by my best friend. 8. A girl from Barbados wrote a letter to BBC. 9. The clock stopped an hour ago. 10. You have to stop near the traffic lights.

Упражнение 132

Поставьте к предложениям общие и специальные вопросы, используя при необходимости неопределенное местоимение *any*:

1. There is a tea-pot on the table. 2. There are some flowers in the vase. 3. There are some English books on the shelf. 4. There is somebody in the garden. 5. There is a lot of milk in the jug. 6. There are some mistakes in your test. 7. There is some ink in your pen. 8. There are some pictures on the wall of the room. 9. There is some coffee in the cup. 10. There are six continents in the world. 11. There are a lot of flowers in the garden. 12. There is something in the box. 13. There are some new words in the text. 14. There is a lot of snow in the forest.

Упражнение 133

Заполните пробелы соответствующим вопросительным словом *who, what, whose, how, when, where*:

1. ____ sits next to Frank? Clara. 2. ____ does the boy come from? — From Newcastle. 3. ____ old are her children? — Seven and ten. 4. ____ is Peter's birthday? — In April, I think. 5. ____ much is the shirt? — It's twenty pounds. 6. ____ is best at playing tennis? — Bob. 7. ____ are you going? — To my

friends. 8. ____ much is an orange juice? — It's fifty pence. 9. ____ does the restaurant open? — At six o'clock. 10. ____ can I get some ice cream? — At the snack bar. 11. ____ are you going to order? — Fish and chips. 12. ____ are you going to do on Saturday? — I don't know. 13. ____ has got my pullover? — I have got it. 14. ____ is your name? — Carol. 15. ____ is Susan's party? — On Friday. 16. ____ much are the potatoes? — One pound. 17. ____ can I do for you? — I want two white T-shirts. 18. ____ can I get a newspaper? — At Park Street. 19. ____ is your best friend? — It's Paul. 20. ____ does Nick live? — In Boston. 21. ____ colour is your new bike? — It's blue. 22. ____ do you collect? — Stamps. 23. ____ can help me? — I can. 24. ____ about some bananas? — No, thanks. 25. ____ was your first word as a baby? — I don't know. 26. ____ were you born? — On May 21st. 27. ____ were you born? — In Manchester. 28. ____ were you last Sunday? — I was sailing. 29. ____ can we have a picnic? — I know a nice place near a pond. 30. ____ are you going to take with you? — Some sandwiches and a coke. 31. ____ are you so angry? — Because I haven't won the money. 32. ____ is that boy over there? — That's Simon Long. 33. ____ old is his cat? — 6 weeks, I think. 34. ____ book is this? — It's Nelly's. 35. ____ did the film begin? — At 7.30. 36. ____ does Mr Olson live? — In Market Street. 37. ____ is the weather like in Chicago? — It's cold and windy. 38. ____ much were the ski boots? — 380 pounds. 39. ____ did Jack feel? — He feels OK. 40. ____ do you usually have for breakfast? — Toast and coffee. 41. ____ can speak French? — I think Stacy can. 42. ____ pullover is that? — It's Frank's. 43. ____ does Mother get up? — At 7. 44. ____ is Mr

Jackson? — He's a dentist. 45. ____ is your telephone number? — It's 4729147. 46. ____ do you live? — In Miami. 47. ____ is his father? — A pilot. 48. ____ many brothers have you got? — One. 49. ____ films do you like best? — Action films. 50. ____ do you have lunch? — At school. 51. ____ do you come home on Mondays? — Usually at 6. 52. ____ old are you? — Twenty. 53. ____ are your hobbies? — Skiing and tennis. 54. ____ is your English teacher? — Mr Smith. 55. ____ are you today? — Fine, thanks. 56. ____ are you learning? — I'm learning Maths. 57. ____ are you late? — Because the bus was late. 58. ____ is in the box? — Sweets, I think. 59. ____ is your mother? — She's in the garden. 60. ____ do you come from? — I come from Spain.

Упражнение 134

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:

1. ____ is someone who lifts weight called?
a) Who
b) What
2. ____ do you want to go there?
a) Where
b) When
3. ____ luggage are you going to take?
a) How many
b) How much
4. ____ way should we go, up the hill or along the river bank?

a) Which

b) What

5. ____ makes you nervous? — The traffic downtown.

a) Who

b) What

6. ____ is the depth of this pool?

a) What

b) How

7. ____ is the weather like in Mexico City in the spring?

a) How

b) What

8. ____ should we go before we find a place to stop and rest for a while?

a) What far

b) How far

9. ____ books did you read last semester?

a) Who's

b) Whose

10. ____ do we have to go at two o'clock?

a) Where

b) When

Упражнение 135

Найдите в правом столбике продолжение предложениям, данным в левом столбике:

1. How much	a) letters has the secretary typed?
2. How long	b) is it to the nearest drugstore?
3. How often	c) do they owe you?
4. How many	d) going out tonight?
5. How about	e) is your grandma? She looks so young!
6. How deep	f) does it take you to get to school by bike?
7. How far	g) is the Indian Ocean? Can we reach its bottom?
8. How old	h) do the meetings take place? Every week?

Упражнение 136

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела (*what, when, where*):

1. ____ is the name of the President of the United States of America? 2. ____ month is the Chinese New Year? 3. ____ is Christmas Day? 4. ____ did Neil Armstrong say when he first landed on the moon? 5. ____ did he first land? 6. ____ did the Americans drop the atomic bomb on Hiroshima? 7. ____ is New York City? 8. ____ is that called in English? 9. ____ are the Hawaiian Islands? 10. ____ are you doing this afternoon?

Упражнение 137

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела (*what, which, how*):

1. ____ much did you pay for it? 2. ____ way did he go? 3. ____ far is it from New York to London? 4. ____ kind of films do you like? 5. ____ is his name? 6. ____ is your office, this one or that one? 7. ____ is the capital of Australia? 8. ____ often do you go away on business? 9. ____ is mine, seat 47C or 47D? 10. ____ is yours? 11. I've got red or white wine. ____ do you want? 12. ____ is your favourite sport? 13. ____ is bigger, Canada or the United States? 14. ____ was your holiday? 15. ____ nationality are you? 16. ____ do you prefer, vanilla or chocolate? 17. ____ do you usually go to work? 18. ____ is cheaper, the fish or the chicken? 19. ____ did you watch on television last night? 20. ____ is your shoe size?

Упражнение 138

Определите, правильно ли построен вопрос. Отметьте галочкой номер неправильных вопросов:

1. Who wrote the book "Of Mice and Men"?
2. When they get married?
3. How much it costs?
4. What size do you wear?
5. Who he sent a card to?
6. How long will it take you to get there?
7. Where he born?
8. Whose painting the art critic talking about?
9. Who are offering us help?
10. What caused the boy's death?

Упражнение 139

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:

1. ____ yesterday?
a) Whose called
b) Who called

2. ____ talk to?

- a) Who did you
- b) Who you did
- c) Who you

3. ____ you born?

- a) Where was
- b) Where are
- c) Where were

4. ____ to the train station?

- a) How do I get
- b) How I get

5. ____ the flight delayed?

- a) Why did
- b) Why is
- c) Why

6. ____ you have?

- a) How much hand luggage do
- b) How many hand luggage do
- c) How much hand luggage

7. ____ the river?

- a) How deep has
- b) How deep can be
- c) How deep is

8. When ____ leave?

- a) should we
- b) we should
- c) should we to

9. ____ the answer?

- a) Who knows
- b) Who know

10. ____ the airport?

- a) How far is
- b) How far is it
- c) How distance is it

11. How much ____ ?

- a) do you weight
- b) does your weight
- c) do you weigh

12. How long ____ waiting for me?

- a) have you been
- b) you have been
- c) have you

Упражнение 140

Постройте специальные вопросы к приведенным предложениям в последовательности: к подлежащему, сказуемому и его составляющим, дополнениям, определениям, обстоятельствам.

Модель:

A yellow bird fell on the roof of my house.

Вопрос к подлежащему:

What fell on the roof of my house?

К сказуемому:

What did the yellow bird do?

К определению:

What colour was the bird that fell on the roof of my house?

К обстоятельству:

Where did the yellow bird fall?

А также к дополнениям, прямому и косвенному:

1. Mary's pen is there. 2. She likes classical music.
3. His son is 15. 4. He answered politely. 5. He'll come tomorrow. 6. There are 3 secretaries. 7. The girl has got a little fruit juice. 8. They paid 10 pounds. 9. She came a week ago. 10. He drives at 60 m.p.h. 11. The water was 3 feet deep. 12. The man was 6 feet tall. 13. The picture is 5' by 10'. 14. The small ones are hers. 15. They've been there 3 times. 16. He used the fork to open the box. 17. She has bought a new typewriter. 18. He'll come with his daughter. 19. She's tall and thin. 20. The road's about 10 miles long.

Упражнение 141

Пользуясь приведенными предложениями, постройте специальные вопросы на основе данных под предложениями вопросительных конструкций.

Модель:

Beethoven did not compose 20 symphonies.

How many symphonies did he compose?

1. World War II did not last 10 years.

How long _____ ?

2. Scientists do not believe that the universe is static.

What _____ ?

3. Earth does not take 687 days to orbit the sun.

How long _____ ?

4. 762 divided by 3 does not make 250.

How much ____ ?

5. Honoré de Balzac did not write *Les Misérables*.

Who ____ it?

6. The Sugar-Loaf Mountain does not overlook Buenos Aires.

Which city ____ ?

7. We do not associate bishops and knights with poker.

With which game ____ them?

8. Inflammable does not mean non-flammable?

What ____ ?

9. The Mormon Church does not have its headquarters in New York City.

In which city ____ its headquarters?

10. The Richter scale does not measure the severity of tornadoes.

What ____ ?

11. John Constable was not a famous policeman or detective.

What ____ ?

12. The October Revolution did not take place in China.

In which country ____ place?

13. The year 2018 will not be the next leap year.

Which year ____ the next leap year?

14. Sherlock Holmes did not live on Downing Street.

On which street ____ ?

15. The small country of Liechtenstein does not lie between France and Spain. It lies between Austria and Switzerland.

Which country ____ between France and Spain?

Разделительный вопрос

You like coffee, *don't you?* — Yes, I do.

Mike is a student, *isn't he?* — Yes, he is.

Jake and Mary can swim, *can't they?* — Yes, they can.

We have broken the rules, *haven't we?* — Yes, we have.

You don't like coffee, *do you?* — Yes, I do.

Упражнение 142

Поставьте разделительные вопросы:

1. I like my tea with cream. 2. He decided to go to the theatre. 3. John had to walk to the village. 4. Although the weather was fine they decided to stay at home. 5. Last winter our class visited Rome. 6. I'm used to drinking a glass of milk before going to bed. 7. We were invited to stay at the castle for a fortnight. 8. I'm fond of opera. 9. We are going to Moscow with my brother today. 10. If I don't pass the exams I'll try to do it again next time.

Упражнение 143

Заполните пробелы соответствующей tag-формой:

1. You're Australian, ____? 2. You aren't English, ____? 3. Marlene smokes, ____? 4. Sharks don't like chicken, ____? 5. Moles can't see, ____? 6. You'll be there, ____? 7. David won't come, ____? 8. Bob's got two cats, ____? 9. You and I are going to the party, ____? 10. Let's go out, ____? 11. Shut up, ____? 12. Maggie failed, ____? 13. Clive missed his flight, ____? 14. We've already seen that movie,

____? 15. Annie wouldn't say no, ____? 16. You're new here, ____? 17. You don't remember me, ____? 18. We've spoken about that, ____? 19. The layout here has changed, ____? 20. I don't need to say any more, ____? 21. He won't object, ____? 22. You're not accepting that job offer, ____? 23. You don't think he could be right, ____? 24. John's completely unaware how much damage he did the company, ____? 25. You wouldn't work for Michael again, ____?

Упражнение 144

Найдите в правом столбике продолжение предложениям, данным в левом столбике:

1. He's waiting for you,	a) weren't they?
2. There are seven days in a week,	b) is it?
3. I'm not late,	c) am I?
4. These colours are pretty,	d) weren't there?
5. Her reasons weren't very good,	e) isn't he?
6. The doctor wasn't in his office,	f) were they?
7. The lights were very bright,	g) isn't it?
8. The idea is interesting,	h) aren't there?
9. There were a lot of books on the table,	i) aren't they?
10. The hole isn't deep,	j) was he?

Упражнение 145

Найдите в правом столбике продолжение предложениям, данным в левом столбике:

1. You can't answer all the questions,	a) didn't he?
2. You will help me to do the dishes,	b) will you?
3. He believes you,	c) can't you?
4. The teacher should explain the lesson,	d) doesn't he?
5. The boy didn't know the lesson,	e) can you?
6. Bob frightened you,	f) should he?
7. You can speak English well,	g) could she?
8. She couldn't arrange that,	h) won't you?
9. You won't tell him,	i) did he?
10. He shouldn't do it,	j) shouldn't he?

Упражнение 146

Закончите разделительный вопрос:

1. Eventually, everything will turn out fine, _____ ?
2. If paradise exists, this must be it, _____ ? 3. Now it won't be long before we meet again, _____ ?
4. David usually goes on foot, _____ ? 5. Either way, we kept in touch when we were abroad, _____ ?
6. Naturally, the aim is to enjoy our time together, _____ ? 7. Veronica keeps a diary, _____ ? 8. Helen has just finished reading a novel about an English family trying to settle down in Italy, _____ ? 9. Music often determines one's mood, _____ ? 10. You must be crazy, _____ ? 11. Gerald raised the boy as his own son, _____ ?
12. He won't make any trouble, _____ ? 13. Jimmy should have known better, _____ ? 14. People still enjoy the Beatles' songs, _____ ? 15. I am late already, _____ ? 16. You woke up with a cold, Helen _____ ?
17. You didn't leave the gas on, _____ ? 18. If John leaves, we'll be in trouble, _____ ? 19. Nobody is

indispensable, _____ ? 20. There's hardly anything that you can do, _____ ?

Упражнение 147

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Он тебе позвонил, не так ли? 2. Вы приехали из Австралии, не так ли? 3. Ты обедаешь, не так ли? 4. Они останутся в твоём доме, не так ли? 5. Ты хочешь зарезервировать комнату, не так ли? 6. Ты боишься, не так ли? 7. Он уезжает в Америку, не так ли? 8. Она не может приехать в субботу, не так ли? 9. Они не читают сейчас, не так ли? 10. Он не потерял письмо, не так ли?

Альтернативный вопрос

Do you like coffee *or* tea? — I like coffee.

Are you a student *or* a post-graduate? — I am a student.

Упражнение 148

Поставьте альтернативные вопросы:

1. I like my tea with cream. 2. He decided to go to the theatre. 3. John had to walk to the village. 4. Although the weather was fine they decided to stay at home. 5. Last winter our class visited Rome. 6. I'm used to drinking a glass of milk before going to bed. 7. We were invited to stay at the castle for a fortnight. 8. I'm fond of opera. 9. We are going to Moscow with my brother today. 10. If I don't pass the exams I'll try to do it again next time.

Вопросительно-отрицательные конструкции

Don't you like coffee? — Неужели ты не любишь кофе?

Isn't it nice? — Разве это плохо?

Упражнение 149

Постройте вопросительно-отрицательные конструкции на основе предложений:

1. The old man lives with his wife. 2. He works at night and sleeps in the daytime. 3. He is sleeping now. 4. I first met George a month ago. 5. I have met him three times since then. 6. He usually goes to bed before midnight. 7. We have done a lot of work this year. 8. My brother was doing the crossword in the newspaper. 9. He wants to buy a car. 10. We will go to the theatre in the evening. 11. He must eat a good dinner today.

Упражнение 150

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Разве он не починил видео? 2. Неужели ты не читал вчера в пять? 3. Неужели они не знают его? 4. Разве она не встречалась с ним в прошлом году? 5. Разве я не могу позвонить своему партнеру? 6. Неужели ты не можешь ответить на телефонный звонок? 7. Неужели он не поедет в Москву завтра? 8. Разве они не сделали домашнее задание, когда отец пришел домой? 9. Разве ты не зарезервировал комнату в отеле? 10. Неужели вам не нужно вставать рано?

Упражнение 151

Заполните пробелы, используя краткие формы отрицания *isn't, don't* и т.д.:

Модель:

We like driving cars. →

We don't like driving cars.

1. We have some milk. We _____ any milk.
2. Mother sews Jenny's jeans. Mother _____ Jenny's jeans.
3. I hate Maths lessons. I _____ Maths lessons.
4. The monkey likes to eat bananas. The monkey _____ to eat bananas.
5. My parents often watch westerns. My parents _____ westerns.
6. All children like ice cream. All children _____ ice cream.
7. The monkey wants some bananas. The monkey _____ bananas.
8. They are hungry. They _____ hungry.
9. Every Sunday we get up early. Every Sunday we _____ up early.
10. Sometimes Peter is very tired. Sometimes Peter _____ very tired.
11. I am a good pupil. I _____ a good pupil.
12. School always starts at seven o'clock. School _____ at seven o'clock.
13. On Friday we always have our piano lesson. On Friday we _____ our piano lesson.
14. In summer it's sometimes very hot. In summer it _____ very hot.
15. Mum washes all my dirty clothes. Mum _____ all my dirty clothes.
16. Peter has got a brother. Peter _____ a brother.
17. The frog is under the caravan. The frog _____ under the caravan.
18. They are cool. They _____ cool.
19. Dad buys a new car. Dad _____ a new car.
20. The boys play football. The boys _____ football.

Упражнение 152

Преобразуйте предложения, используя краткие формы отрицания *isn't, don't* и т.д.:

Модель:

— I am hungry.

— I'm not hungry.

1. They wash the car. 2. I get up early. 3. They walk to school. 4. Jim eats an orange. 5. My sister listens to her new CD. 6. Ann cleans her shoes. 7. Henry climbs the tree. 8. They are at the cinema. 9. We like pizza. 10. Gary and Peter go to the party. 11. My parents work in a restaurant. 12. We like our uncle. 13. She sings her favourite song. 14. Bill reads a book. 15. Mary goes to the zoo. 16. Peter goes to the party. 17. His schoolbag is brown. 18. Mary can ski. 19. We meet our friends. 20. The teacher hands out the books. 21. Pat is a clever boy. 22. The monkey takes the banana. 23. Tony is hungry. 24. Tim has got a brother. 25. They are at Sarah's party. 26. You like apples. 27. Winter begins in December. 28. They are at home. 29. Tom can play football. 30. My mother speaks Spanish. 31. They can dance. 32. I like good books. 33. We live in a big city. 34. I can play the guitar. 35. They are cool. 36. We are pen friends. 37. The parrot eats apples. 38. She is Austrian. 39. Brad listens to the radio. 40. Elephants eat grass. 41. I am good at school. 42. They go to school by bus. 43. Henry does his homework. 44. Simon reads comics. 45. Sally smokes.

Упражнение 153

На основе приведенных предложений постройте отрицательные предложения:

1. She plays soccer every week. 2. He hates all sports. 3. I wash my hair twice a week. 4. You smoke too much. 5. They swim twice a week. 6. He can speak three languages. 7. I'll have another whiskey. 8. I'm having a bath at the moment. 9. Ring me later back. 10. They like cycling a lot. 11. Do you know the new teacher of Geography? 12. We come to school on foot. 13. She is reading a novel. 14. Are you cheating on her? 15. They are visiting us next week. 16. I'll help you. 17. Flemish scientists developed a medicine to cure malaria last year. 18. Cameron Diaz is in the swimming pool. She has been swimming the whole day. 19. The journalist revealed the truth about the Clinton family. 20. I'm caught up in a whirlwind of success. 21. My parents have lived in Bath for ages. 22. I started smoking as a kid. 23. People should learn from Beckham instead of talking him down. 24. She knew him from High School. 25. I had the opportunity to visit Disneyland last year. 26. Garfield loves Mondays. 27. I've been feeling really exhausted lately. 28. Ozzy Osbourne used to drink on a regular basis. 29. They were married for two years. 30. Rio Ferdinand was called Bart Simpson at school.

Упражнение 154

На основе приведенных предложений постройте отрицательные предложения:

1. We can come to your party. 2. Cliff would like a job in advertising. 3. Herbert is worried about

his job. 4. The Rocky Mountains are in Africa. 5. The hotel rooms were very big. 6. Frankie was late this morning. 7. You can see Big Ben from this window. 8. There was some snow on the grass this morning. 9. I could drive when I was 16. 10. I'm tired and sleepy. 11. You know the answer. 12. He has breakfast at 8 o'clock. 13. He had breakfast at 7 o'clock yesterday. 14. Jane wears jeans. 15. The flowers look fresh. 16. We live in London. 17. The bus left 10 minutes ago. 18. I go to church on Sundays. 19. You make very bad coffee. 20. Teenagers lie in bed all day.

ВРЕМЕНА АНГЛИЙСКОГО ГЛАГОЛА И ФОРМЫ ВЫРАЖЕНИЯ ВРЕМЕНИ

Настоящее неопределенное время (Present Indefinite)

Упражнение 155

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего простого времени:

1. They (talk) _____ about stickers.
2. Mary (collect) _____ cassettes.
3. Tom and Sue (buy) _____ two comics.
4. We (hide) _____ behind a tree.
5. Uncle George (go) _____ to the doctor's.
6. Our friends (play) _____ football in the park.
7. My mother (go) _____ shopping.
8. He (call) _____ my name.
9. They (sit) _____ down.
10. Carol (say) _____ goodbye.
11. She (help) _____ Tom with the homework.
12. My sister (live) _____ in a big house.
13. The children (eat) _____ hamburgers.
14. Bill (have) _____ got nine posters.
15. I (be) _____ at home.

Упражнение 156

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего простого времени:

1. My parents often (watch) _____ westerns.
2. They (be) _____ hungry.
3. Mum (wash) _____ all the dirty clothes.
4. Peter (have) _____ got a brother.
5. Dad (buy) _____ a new car.
6. The boys (play) _____ football.
7. In summer it (be) _____ hot.
8. I (be) _____ good at school.
9. On Friday we always (have) _____ our piano lesson.
10. Mary (do) _____ her homework.
11. Richard (watch) _____ TV.
12. I (like) _____ big cities.
13. He (study) _____ in the library.
14. She always (go) _____ to work at 7.
15. Bill and Tom sometimes (drive) _____ to London.

Упражнение 157

Постройте вопросительное предложение (общий вопрос):

Модель:

— I am hungry.

— Are you hungry?

1. Peter goes to the party.
2. His schoolbag is brown.
3. Mary can ski.
4. We meet our friends.
5. The teacher hands out the books.
6. Pat is a clever boy.
7. The monkey takes the banana.
8. Tony is hungry.
9. Tim has got a brother.
10. They are at Sarah's party.
11. You like apples.
12. Winter begins in December.
13. They are at home.
14. Tom can play football.
15. My mother speaks Spanish.
16. He goes to school.
17. She wants an ice cream.
18. We are ready.
19. Lions eat meat.
20. Donald can skate.

21. Tamara likes sweets. 22. The cat is on the chair. 23. Pam wants another T-shirt. 24. Mother irons my shirt. 25. They listen to the teacher. 26. I like black shoes. 27. We run to school. 28. It is raining. 29. They talk about stickers. 30. She helps Roger. 31. They can dance. 32. I like good books. 33. We live in a big city. 34. I can play the guitar. 35. They are cool. 36. We are pen friends. 37. The parrot eats apples. 38. They are Austrian. 39. Brad listens to the radio. 40. Elephants eat grass. 41. I am good at school. 42. They go to school by bus. 43. Henry does his homework. 44. Simon reads comics. 45. Sally smokes.

Упражнение 158

Постройте специальные вопросы на основе приведенных предложений:

К подлежащему:

1. He eats bread. 2. I jump high. 3. He jumps low. 4. We like apples. 5. She likes oranges.

К сказуемому:

1. They read English books. 2. He reads Russian books. 3. I speak English. 4. She speaks French. 5. You swim in the river.

К дополнению:

1. Jake takes his car from the garage. 2. We pay duty. 3. They visit him in the hospital. 4. Julia reads English books.

Вопрос к прямому и косвенному дополнениям:

He gives me his pen.

К обстоятельству:

1. He swims in the sea. 2. They work at the factory.
3. She works in the office. 4. They change cash at the
exchange office. 5. We pay at the desk.

Упражнение 159

Поставьте вопросы к приведенным предложениям:

1. They are from Russia. (2 вопроса) 2. I've got
a business passport. (2 вопроса) 3. He has got an
invitation from an engineering company. (3 вопро-
са) 4. He is with his wife. (2 вопроса) 5. There are my
dogs. (2 вопроса) 6. I've got a contract with Pepsico.
(3 вопроса) 7. I can swim in the river. (3 вопроса)
8. We are Russian engineers. (1 вопрос) 9. He's got
a knife. (2 вопроса) 10. Jake is their brother. (2 во-
проса)

**Настоящее длительное время
(Present Continuous)**

Упражнение 160

Поставьте глагол *be* в правильную форму:

1. I _____ reading a book. 2. _____ she reading?
3. Where _____ we living now? 4. They _____ not
speaking yet. 5. _____ I singing a song? 6. Who
_____ talking to Jake? 7. What _____ they doing
there? 8. Where _____ he working now? 9. _____ they
playing football? 10. How long _____ we staying
here?

Упражнение 161

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Что вы сейчас делаете? — Читаю. 2. Кто стоит у окна? — Мой друг. 3. Он сидит за столом и читает книгу. 4. Вечером я обычно читаю, но сегодня я смотрю телевизор. 5. Кто сейчас говорит по телефону? — Я. 6. Вы идете на работу? — Нет. 7. Кто идет на работу? — Джейк. 8. Куда вы идете? — На станцию. 9. Кто плавает в реке? — Мой партнер. 10. Вы пьете чай? — Нет, я пью кофе.

Упражнение 162

Постройте специальные вопросы к предложениям (в последовательности: к подлежащему, к сказуемому, дополнению, обстоятельствам):

1. The officer is opening my bag. 2. Carol is visiting her friends in Ohio now. 3. He is reading a book about Australia at present. 4. We are taking her to see our partners in Canada. 5. I am calling my wife. 6. Maurice is talking with his friend. 7. They are staying at the Hilton in Toronto at the moment. 8. She is dialling the wrong telephone number. 9. They are booking a room for me in the Holiday Inn Hotel. 10. The train is leaving the city now.

Упражнение 163

Преобразуйте предложение с глаголом в форме простого настоящего в предложение, выражающее длительное действие (используйте наречия и наречные конструкции *now, at present, at the moment*):

1. I take her out every day. 2. Sometimes we read newspapers at dinner. 3. She goes to the cinema

on Wednesdays. 4. They show their town to their friends. 5. He never stays in the hotel. 6. I seldom visit my partner in Canada. 7. He swims in the river in June. 8. They always drink their tea at five. 9. The bus usually leaves the station at 3 p.m. 10. She never pays in cash.

Упражнение 164

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего длительного времени:

Модель:

He goes to the park. → Look, he is going to the park.

1. He goes to school. Look, he _____ to school!
2. He drinks a coffee. Look, he _____ a coffee!
3. I swim every day. Look, I _____ !
4. She washes her hair. Look, she _____ her hair!
5. The cat always drinks its milk. Look, it _____ its milk!
6. We dance in the living room. Look, we _____ in the living room!
7. They run to the church. Look, they _____ to the church!
8. You write a letter. Now, you _____ a letter.
9. Mother cooks in the kitchen. Right now, mother _____ in the kitchen.
10. The monkey eats bananas. Look, the monkey _____ a banana!
11. In the afternoon we watch TV. We _____ TV at the moment.
12. They have breakfast. Look, They _____ their breakfast!
13. Father drives a big car. At the moment father _____ a little red car.
14. The penguin swims very good. Look, the two little penguins _____ !
15. The children eat their breakfast. The children _____ their breakfast now.
16. Peter writes his homework. Peter can't come,

he ____ his homework. 17. We can't play tennis. It (rain) ____ now. 18. Michael can't play football. He (play) ____ the guitar at the moment. 19. No, I (not listen) ____ to my cassettes, I (have) ____ a bath. 20. What are you doing? I (learn) ____ English. 21. Today it (not rain) ____ , the sun (shine) ____ . 22. What are you doing? I (watch) ____ TV.

Упражнение 165

Заполните пробелы в тексте глаголами в форме настоящего длительного времени (*play, work, sit, read, play, listen to, clean, read*):

Debbie and her friends ____ in Debbie's garden. They ____ football. Mrs Baker ____ a book. Mr Baker ____ in the garden. Nick ____ to a cassette. Trundle and Marmalade ____ on Mrs Baker's chair. Now Nick ____ his bike. Nick: "Debbie, help me, please." But Debbie has got no time: "I ____ a book for school. Ask your friend."

Упражнение 166

Заполните пробелы данными ниже глаголами в форме настоящего длительного времени (*play, listen, ride, read, act, work, clean*):

Sally and her friends ____ in the garden. They ____ for a video. Mrs Snow ____ a book. Mr Baker ____ in the garden. Dave ____ to a CD. Trundle and Marmalade ____ their cages. Ben's friend ____ his bike.

Упражнение 167

Поставьте данные в скобках глаголы в форму настоящего неопределенного и настоящего длительного времени, используя также — там, где они даны, — наречия времени:

1. Every Monday Sally (drive) _____ her kids to football practice. 2. Usually, I (work) _____ as a secretary at ABT, but this summer I (study) _____ French at a language school in Paris. That is why I am in Paris. 3. Shhhhhh! Be quiet! John (sleep) _____. 4. Don't forget to take your umbrella. It (rain) _____. 5. I hate living in Seattle because it (rain, always) _____. 6. I'm sorry I can't hear what you (say) _____ because everybody (talk) _____ so loudly. 7. Justin (write, currently) _____ a book about his adventures in Tibet. 8. I'm sorry, I can't come over for dinner tonight, as I (go) _____ to a movie tonight with some friends. 9. The business cards (be, normally) _____ printed by a company in New York. Their prices (be) _____ inexpensive, yet the quality of their work is quite good. 10. This delicious chocolate (be) _____ made by a small chocolatier in Zurich, Switzerland.

Упражнение 168

Поставьте данные в скобках глаголы в форму настоящего неопределенного и настоящего длительного времени, используя также — там, где они даны, — наречия времени:

1. Today (be) _____ the second day of my trek around Mount Annapurna. I am exhausted and my legs (shake) _____ ; I just hope I am able to complete the trek. My feet (kill, really) _____ me and my toes (bleed) _____ , but I (want, still) _____ to continue.

2. Nepal is a fascinating country, but I have a great deal to learn. Everything (be) _____ so different, and I (try) _____ to adapt to the new way of life here. I (learn) _____ a little bit of the language to make communication easier; unfortunately, I (learn, not) _____ foreign languages quickly. Although I (understand, not) _____ much yet, I believe that I (improve, gradually) _____ .

3. I (travel, currently) _____ with Liam, a student from Leeds University in England. He (be) _____ a nice guy, but impatient. He (walk, always) _____ ahead of me and (complain) _____ that I am too slow. I (do) _____ my best to keep up with him, but he is younger and stronger than I am. Maybe, I am just feeling sorry for myself because I am getting old.

4. Right now, Liam (sit) _____ with the owner of the inn. They (discuss) _____ the differences between life in England and life in Nepal. I (know, not) _____ the real name of the owner, but everybody (call, just) _____ him Tam. Tam (speak) _____ English very well and he (try) _____ to teach Liam some words in Nepali. Every time Tam (say) _____ a new word, Liam (try) _____ to repeat it. Unfortunately, Liam (seem, also) _____ to have difficulty learning foreign languages. I just hope we don't get lost and have to ask for directions.

Упражнение 169

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего простого или настоящего длительного времени:

1. Mr Cooper always (buy) _____ a pound of sugar.
2. The shop assistant (close) _____ the door now.
3. Kevin and Alan never (throw) _____ away glass

bottles. 4. Look! Freddy (carry) ____ two baskets. 5. Now Mrs Caveman (look) ____ out of the window. 6. Mrs Bingham (go) ____ shopping every Saturday. 7. I (count) ____ the money at the moment. 8. Mr Root always (open) ____ a box of eggs before buying them. 9. Mum often (forget) ____ her change. 10. Listen! The manager (talk) ____ to a customer. 11. My friends often (go) ____ shopping at the other supermarket. 12. We always (put) ____ our things in a basket. 13. The shop (close) ____ at the moment. 14. Every Sunday they (play) ____ tennis. 15. She (take) ____ a shower now.

Упражнение 170

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего простого или настоящего длительного времени:

1. It's seven o'clock and they (go) ____ to school now. 2. Mrs Cooper (eat) ____ in the restaurant every Sunday. 3. Our cat never (jump) ____ on the kitchen table. 4. Look! The men (wear) ____ blue uniforms. 5. Curt always (play) ____ his guitar in the afternoon. 6. The taxi (wait) ____ for them at the moment. 7. He always (help) ____ his grandmother with her coat. 8. They never (eat) ____ very much. 9. Listen! Bill (play) ____ his electric guitar. 10. He (wash) ____ his car every Sunday. 11. The bell (ring) ____ at seven o'clock every morning. 12. They always (bring) ____ their aunt a tree for Christmas. 13. She (wear) ____ a red pullover and black jeans today. 14. The boys (throw) ____ snowballs at the girls now. 15. Mr Black (walk) ____ into the classroom at the moment.

Упражнение 171

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего простого или настоящего длительного времени:

1. Listen! The baby (cry) ____ . 2. Sue sometimes (have) ____ an egg for breakfast. 3. We always (walk) ____ to school but today we (take) ____ the bus. 4. What are you doing? I (clean) ____ the dishes. 5. I never (drink) ____ beer. 6. Who (play) ____ in the garden now? 7. Look! I (paint) ____ a picture. 8. English children (learn) ____ French in their school. 9. Can you help me? No, sorry, I (learn) ____ for the test. 10. Joe often (go) ____ to school with me. 11. It's nine o'clock and we (eat) ____ lunch now. 12. My sister never (play) ____ table tennis. 13. I always (eat) ____ breakfast at 7 o'clock. 14. Susan (watch) ____ TV now. 15. We (read) ____ a book at the moment.

Упражнение 172

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего простого или настоящего длительного времени:

1. Look! Pauline (water) ____ the flowers. 2. Listen! The girls (sing) ____ a song. 3. She usually (come) ____ home by bus. 4. Jack (go) ____ to his grandmother every day. 5. Look! Sally and Joe (play) ____ tennis. 6. Nelly (drink) ____ a cup of tea every morning. 7. We never (write) ____ letters to America. 8. Bill (do) ____ his homework at the moment. 9. Jane always (do) ____ her homework in her room. 10. The boys sometimes (run) ____ to the park. 11. My cat never (sleep) ____ in my room. 12. Listen! Phil (sing) ____ an English song.

Упражнение 173

Заполните пробелы словами для справок в соответствующей форме. Каждое из слов может быть использовано только один раз (*enjoy, prefer, play, produce, work, seem, know, interview, wait, talk, finish*):

1. I always ____ tennis on Fridays. 2. He ____ his report. He will bring it into the office when it is complete. 3. "My parents phoned me this morning. They ____ themselves in the Seychelles. Champagne every night! In fact, they don't want to leave." 4. We ____ to entertain our guests in a local restaurant rather than the canteen. Although it is expensive, we can talk freely there. 5. I ____ the answer to your problem. Get a new computer. 6. "Where is John?" "He ____ for an important telephone call." 7. I can't make the meeting tomorrow. I ____ the applicants for the sales manager's job. 8. My brother ____ for Shink Inc. which makes bathroom fittings. 9. Who ____ to Bill? Is it the new secretary? 10. The new contract ____ fine to me. However, could you just check it through once more?

Упражнение 174

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего простого или настоящего длительного времени:

Marc: Hi Julie. Is Don there?

Julie: He can't come to the phone. He's in the garden. He (plant) ____ some flowers.

Marc: But it (rain) ____ !

Julie: So what? Don always (plant) ____ flowers on rainy days. It's perfect weather for planting.

Marc: I suppose you're right. Maybe you can help me. I'm sure you (know) ____ a lot about cars.

Julie: Well, that (depend) ____ . Why? Are you going to buy a car?

Marc: Yes, I am. I (not have) ____ much money, so it has to be a used car. Any suggestions?

Julie: You have to be more precise. First of all, tell me how much money you (want) ____ to spend.

Marc: About three thousand dollars. I want a small, economical car that (require) ____ little maintenance.

Julie: Three thousand dollars! It's not much, but you can probably find a used Honda Civic for that price. It's a very dependable car. My friend Natasha (have) ____ an old Honda Civic and she's very happy with it.

Marc: OK. I don't suppose she (want) ____ to sell it.

Julie: No, but you can find one very easily. But maybe you should speak to Don. He (come) ____ into the house now. Hey, Don, Marc's on the phone. He wants to buy a used car.

Don: Hey, Marc. How's it going? Is it true that you (look) ____ for a used car?

Marc: Sure is. I (need) ____ a car to get a job. Any suggestions?

Don: My brother Bill (sell) ____ his car. It's a 94 Honda Civic.

Marc: Sounds interesting. I suppose he (buy) ____ a new car?

Don: No. Lucky him! He (change) ____ jobs and with his new job he gets a company car.

Marc: Do you know how much he (ask) _____ for his Civic?

Don: No, but I can ask him this evening. Julie and I (go) _____ out to dinner with him and his wife.

Marc: Perfect. One other thing. I (organize) _____ a party next Friday to celebrate Jane's 21st birthday. Can you and Julie come?

Don: I'm free, but I think Julie (go) _____ to a show with friends. Let me talk to her about it and I'll call you back. OK.

Marc: OK. Talk to you later.

Настоящее совершенное время (Present Perfect)

Упражнение 175

Дайте третью форму неправильного глагола (причастие прошедшего времени):

1. be _____ . 2. break _____ . 3. begin _____ . 4. bring _____ .
5. buy _____ . 6. cost _____ . 7. come _____ .
8. deal _____ . 9. do _____ . 10. drink _____ . 11. eat _____ .
12. fall _____ . 13. feel _____ . 14. find _____ .
15. get _____ . 16. give _____ . 17. go _____ . 18. have _____ .
19. hear _____ . 20. hurt _____ . 21. know _____ .
22. learn _____ . 23. leave _____ . 24. lose _____ . 25. let _____ .
26. lie _____ . 27. make _____ . 28. meet _____ .
29. pay _____ . 30. put _____ . 31. read _____ . 32. run _____ .
33. see _____ . 34. shine _____ . 35. show _____ .
36. sit _____ . 37. speak _____ . 38. swim _____ .
39. take _____ . 40. teach _____ . 41. tell _____ .
42. think _____ . 43. understand _____ . 44. win _____ .
45. write _____ .

Упражнение 176

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего совершенного времени:

1. Brian (play) _____ football.
2. Susan (read) _____ her new book.
3. I (find) _____ some money in the street.
4. Mr and Mrs Baker (have) _____ an accident.
5. Tom Davis (win) _____ the volleyball match.
6. Alison Brown (lose) _____ the swimming match.
7. Mr Martin (make) _____ breakfast for the boys.
8. The girls (bring) _____ some wood for the fire.
9. The Snows (buy) _____ a van for their holidays.
10. Mrs Black (wash) _____ the dishes.

Упражнение 177

Постройте вопросительные предложения (общий и специальный вопросы):

1. John and Richard have just gone away.
2. She has already answered Jake's letter.
3. I have not seen him for three years.
4. I have been here three times before.
5. Mike has already bought a new car.
6. Jake hasn't come from the theatre yet.
7. The film has just begun.
8. They haven't been here since 1997.
9. I've booked a room in the hotel.
10. Jake has shown the visitors his town.

Упражнение 178

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего совершенного времени:

1. Mrs Snow (make) _____ a fantastic cake.
2. Debbie (buy) _____ a bike.
3. I (not, feed) _____ my little dog yet.
4. Sally and Jenny (get) _____ a new CD player.
5. Chris (not, find) _____ wood for

a raft. 6. The pupils (not, do) _____ their homework. 7. Nick can't play football today. He (have) _____ an accident with his bike. 8. Liz (not, finish) _____ her homework yet. 9. (be) _____ Julia to school today? 10. What (make) _____ you for lunch today, Mum? 11. Bill (tidy up) _____ his cage, but he (not, wash) _____ the dishes yet. 12. Sandra (buy) _____ a lot of things for her birthday party, but she (not, make) _____ the cakes yet.

Упражнение 179

Заполните пробелы глаголами в настоящем совершенном времени:

Have you ever (be) _____ to New York? No I've never (travel) _____ there. In fact I've just (come) _____ back from that city, and I've (spend) _____ at least six weeks there. Have you (go up) _____ to the top of the Empire State Building? No, I (not) _____ yet. I haven't (take) _____ the ferry to Ellis Island either, though I have (have) _____ dinner at Sardi's and (be taken) _____ to a Broadway show.

Упражнение 180

Заполните пробелы предлогами *for* или *since*:

1. I haven't been to Italy _____ 10 years. 2. She has lived in Paris _____ January. 3. Jim has studied _____ three hours. Now he is tired. 4. My friend has been ill _____ a long time. 5. It has been raining _____ more than four days. 6. I haven't seen him _____ Easter. 7. He hasn't had a holiday _____ last summer. 8. He hasn't done any work _____ a month.

9. We have had this car ____ 1998. 10. We have been here ____ two hours. 11. She hasn't written ____ Christmas. 12. Carol hasn't eaten meat ____ ages. 13. We worked in his office ____ three years. 14. ____ how long have they lived here? 15. I haven't spoken to her ____ our quarrel. 26. We've had terrible weather ____ Saturday. 27. I've known Tom ____ 1990. 28. We have been waiting for the bus ____ half an hour. 29. She hasn't lost a match ____ April. 30. Things have changed ____ she became headmaster. 31. The police has been looking for him ____ a month. 32. Our dog has been ill ____ two days. 33. I've been looking for this book ____ a long time. 34. I've been working ____ I got up. 35. The kettle has been boiling ____ ten minutes. 36. Nobody has seen him ____ last Friday. 37. It has been foggy ____ some days. 38. He has been fishing ____ six o'clock. 39. They've been living in France ____ eight years. 40. The pilots have been on strike ____ two months.

Упражнение 181

Заполните пробелы глаголами в настоящем совершенном времени:

— Have you (finish) ____ that report yet?
— Sorry, Simon, I (have) ____ not. I've (be) ____ very busy, you know. I've (produce) ____ figures for the budget forecast for Head Office. I've (be) ____ ill as well. Well I haven't exactly (sleep) ____ either, you know. I've never (have) ____ as much work on as at present. I haven't (have) ____ a weekend off for months. It's as I've just (say) ____ . I haven't (have) ____ time to do it yet.

**Настоящее совершенное длительное время
(Present Perfect Continuous)**

Упражнение 182

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего совершенного или настоящего совершенного длительного времени:

1. George (dig) _____ holes in the ground for more than two hours now and he still (not find) _____ a mole. 2. Research (show) _____ that most internet surfers are women. 3. I (know) _____ her all these years and never ever have I been bored with her company. 4. I (plant) _____ three new trees in my garden this morning. 5. They (never ask) _____ me if I had the right qualifications. 6. Scientists (do) _____ research on that illness but still (not find) _____ anything yet. 7. I (use) _____ this car intensively for the past 10 years, it (run) _____ about 200 000 km. 8. The meeting (decide) _____ to give the project one more month to prove itself. 9. The Browns (search) _____ for me for over an hour. 10. Mike (write) _____ novels since 1995, and he (write) _____ three since.

Упражнение 183

Раскройте скобки; поставьте глаголы в форму настоящего совершенного или настоящего совершенного длительного времени:

1. I (make) cakes _____ for the party all morning. — How many cakes you (make) _____ ? — I (make) _____ 200. 2. That boy (eat) _____ seven ice creams. 3. What you (do) _____ ? — We (pick) (собирать) _____ apples. — How many you (pick) _____ ? — We (pick)

_____ ten baskets. 4. What a lovely smell! Mary (make) _____ jam. 5. I (clean) _____ my shoes all morning and I (not, clean) _____ them yet. 6. Why you (be) _____ so long in the garage? — The tyres were flat; I (pump) _____ them up. I (pump) _____ up three tyres. Would you like to do the fourth? 7. You to (hear) _____ the news? Tom and Ann are engaged! — That's not new. I (know) _____ it for ages. 8. Peter, you (talk) _____ to the student on your right for the last five minutes. You (help) _____ him with his exam paper or he (help) _____ you? 9. Why you (make) _____ such an awful noise? — I (lose) _____ my key and I (try) _____ to wake my wife by throwing stones at her window. — You (throw) _____ stones at the wrong window. You live next door. 10. Why you (not, bring) me the letters for signature? You (not, write) _____ them yet? 11. I (do) _____ housework all morning and I (not, finish) _____ yet. — I (do) _____ mine already. I always start at 6 a.m. 12. She just (sell) _____ two of her own paintings. — She's lucky. I (paint) (писать маслом) _____ for five years and I (not, sell) _____ a single picture yet. 13. What you (do) _____ with my pen? I can't find it anywhere. — Tom just (go) _____ off with it. 14. George (collect) _____ stamps ever since he left school. Now he (collect) _____ so many that he doesn't know where to put them. 15. That man (stand) _____ at the bus stop for the last half hour. Shall I tell him that the last bus already (go) _____ ?

Упражнение 184

Переведите на английский язык, используя форму настоящего совершенного или настоящего совершенного длительного времени:

1. Я писал это письмо все утро, но еще не написал его. 2. Я починил твою машину. 3. Я чинил ее с прошлой недели. 4. Мы готовили обед с раннего утра, но еще ничего не сделали. 5. Что ты делал с 10 часов? — Я читал книгу. 6. Ты сделал то, что ты должен был сделать? 7. Где ты работал с прошлого года? 8. Кто пользовался моим компьютером? 9. Ты говорил с этой женщиной четыре часа. 10. Кто разговаривал по телефону?

Упражнение 185

Заполните пробелы глаголами в формах настоящего совершенного и настоящего совершенного длительного времени:

1. Jane (write) _____ a letter to a magazine. She (not finish) _____ it yet. 2. Ben (look) _____ for his pen-knife, but he (not find) _____ it yet. 3. Jenny (wait) _____ for the bus for half an hour, but it (not arrive) _____ yet. 4. Nick (play) _____ a computer game for two hours and he is still playing. 5. Mike (not finished) _____ painting his car yet. He (work) _____ on it for two weeks. 6. Amanda (not come) _____ home yet. She (shop) _____ in town since 10 o'clock. 7. Mike's car (make) _____ strange noises. Nick and Jane (clean) _____ all the parts. 8. Ben (draw) _____ cartoons for two hours. He (not finish) _____ yet. 9. Greg (wait) _____ for Jenny in town. Jenny (not arrive) _____ yet. 10. Jane (knit) _____ a pullover. She (not finish) _____ yet. 11. It (rain) _____ all day and it (not stop) _____ yet. 12. Mr Blake (make) _____ tests all evening but he (not find) _____ a perfect one yet.

**Прошедшее неопределенное время
(Past Indefinite)**

Упражнение 186

Дайте вторую форму неправильного глагола (форму прошедшего времени):

1. be ____ . 2. break ____ . 3. begin ____ . 4. bring ____ . 5. buy ____ . 6. can ____ . 7. cost ____ . 8. come ____ . 9. deal ____ . 10. do ____ . 11. drink ____ . 12. eat ____ . 13. fall ____ . 14. feel ____ . 15. find ____ . 16. get ____ . 17. give ____ . 18. go ____ . 19. have ____ . 20. hear ____ . 21. hurt ____ . 22. know ____ . 23. learn ____ . 24. leave ____ . 25. lose ____ . 26. let ____ . 27. lie ____ . 28. make ____ . 29. meet ____ . 30. pay ____ . 31. put ____ . 32. read ____ . 33. run ____ . 34. see ____ . 35. shine ____ . 36. show ____ . 37. sit ____ . 38. speak ____ . 39. swim ____ . 40. take ____ . 41. teach ____ . 42. tell ____ . 43. think ____ . 44. understand ____ . 45. win ____ . 46. write ____ .

Упражнение 187

Преобразуйте предложения из настоящего в прошедшее время, используя слова и конструкции *yesterday, the day before yesterday, last week, last month, last year, a week ago, a year ago, when I was young, when I first met you* и т.д.:

1. I must stay here for two days. 2. Jane can swim in this river. 3. I have to call San-Francisco now. 4. We can show you our house. 5. Dr. Brown can see you at the moment. 6. They must go to bed now! 7. We have to book a room with a bath. 8. You can dial it

direct. 9. Jane must get up early today. 10. We can read English books now.

Упражнение 188

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме прошедшего времени:

1. Mammoths (be) _____ big animals like elephants.
2. Mammoths (not live) _____ 100 years ago.
3. Mammoths (live) _____ a long time ago. 4. Some dinosaurs (fly) _____ in the air and some (swim) _____ in the sea. 5. Mammoths (not eat) _____ meat. They (eat) _____ grass. 6. They (have) _____ two large tusks about three metres long. 7. He (drink) _____ some milk. He (not drink) _____ any water. 8. She only (spend) _____ 1 pound. She (not spend) _____ 3 pounds. 9. I (see) _____ some elephants. I (not see) _____ any lions. 10. They (swim) _____ in the sea, but (not swim) _____ in the lake.

Упражнение 189

Заполните пробелы, используя глаголы, приведенные ниже, в форме простого прошедшего времени (*clean, die, enjoy, end, happen, live, open, play, rain, smoke, start, stay, want, watch*):

1. Yesterday evening I _____ TV. 2. I only _____ my teeth four times last week. 3. Bruce _____ 20 cigarettes yesterday evening. 4. The concert last night _____ at 7.30 and _____ at 10 o'clock. 5. The accident _____ last Sunday afternoon. 6. When I was a child I _____ to be a doctor. 7. Mozart _____ from 1756 to 1791. 8. We _____ our holiday last week. 9. Today the weather is nice, but yesterday it _____. 10. It was hot in the room, so I _____ the window. 11. The weather was good

yesterday afternoon, so we _____ tennis. 12. William Shakespeare _____ in 1616.

Упражнение 190

Постройте вопросительные предложения (общий вопрос) на основе предложений:

1. Mary was in the street at six a.m. 2. Jake came to the supermarket at 5 p.m. 3. They were in their apartment when the police came. 4. He had to learn 100 words a day. 5. We lost a lot of time yesterday. 6. We were in the supermarket when the rain began. 7. Mary ran to see her best friend at the museum. 8. He showed them their house last week. 9. Bed and breakfast at this hotel cost 50 dollars per night last year. 10. The customs officer had to examine Mr Brown's bag. 11. We could meet them at the station last Thursday. 12. Mr Smith ate five apples at breakfast. 13. They had to buy a new car on Tuesday. 14. I could find friends in Australia last year. 15. Jake lost an important paper in the office. 16. Mary had to stay at her friends' house. 17. They had dinner after Jake came from work. 18. Mr Smith was a General Executive of the company five years ago. 19. I could eat a lot of oranges when I was younger. 20. We had to turn at the traffic lights.

Упражнение 191

Постройте вопросы к данным предложениям:

1. I met somebody. Who _____ ? 2. Harry arrived. What time _____ ? 3. I saw Bob yesterday. Who _____ ? 4. They wanted something. What _____ ? 5. The meeting finished. What time _____ ? 6. Pat went

home early. Why ____ home early? 7. We had fish for dinner. What ____ for dinner? 8. It cost a lot of money. How much ____ ? 9. He bought a T-shirt. What ____ ? 10. We ate ham and eggs. What ____ ?

Упражнение 192

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Где она была, когда пришла полиция? 2. Когда мы были в Африке? 3. Кто был в Америке в прошлом месяце? 4. Они были в офисе, когда позвонил босс? 5. Она прекрасна? 6. Кто был вынужден купить эту машину? 7. Где я должен был остаться? 8. Они были в Москве на прошлой неделе? 9. Кто опоздал в кино? 10. Когда Джейк должен был встать с постели в пятницу? 11. Чей дом мы должны были вам показать? 12. Кто мог поговорить с боссом вчера? 13. Откуда я мог вам позвонить? 14. Кто должен был лечь в постель в десять? 15. Кто уехал из России в прошлом году? 16. Когда он пошел в больницу? 17. Где он сейчас? 18. Кого они навестили в Сан-Франциско? 19. Где я должен был жить, когда был молодым? 20. Чей телефонный номер дала мне Мэри?

Упражнение 193

Постройте общий и специальные вопросы к предложениям:

1. She was beautiful when she was young.
2. They were in Moscow last Friday. 3. I was late for the classes. 4. He was in the supermarket when the police came. 5. We were on holiday in Africa in September.

Упражнение 194

Постройте общий и специальный вопросы к предложениям:

1. I had to see my friend yesterday. 2. Jane could phone you from San Francisco. 3. I had to stay in bed. 4. We could show you our house. 5. Dr Brown could visit you yesterday. 6. They had to go to bed at 8 p.m. 7. We had to find a room with a bath. 8. You could put me through. 9. Jane had to get up early last Monday. 10. We could speak to the General Executive yesterday.

Упражнение 195

Поставьте общий и специальные вопросы к предложениям:

1. I bought a new car yesterday. 2. I booked a room in this hotel. 3. Jake invited Mary to the cinema yesterday. 4. I lived in Canada when I was young. 5. We left Russia last year. 6. They visited their friends last summer. 7. He spoke to the boss over the telephone on Friday. 8. Mary gave Jake her telephone number.

Упражнение 196

Заполните пробелы в предложениях:

1. He always goes to work by car. Yesterday he _____ to work by car, too. 2. They always get up early. This morning they _____ up late. 3. Bill often loses his key. He _____ it last Saturday. 4. I write a letter to Jane every week. Last week I _____ two letters. 5. She meets her friends every evening. She _____ them yesterday evening, too. 6. I usually read two newspapers every day. I only _____ a newspaper yesterday. 7. They come

to my house every Friday. Last Friday they _____, too. 8. We usually go to the cinema on Sunday. We _____ to the cinema last Sunday, too. 9. Tom always has a shower in the morning. Tom _____ a shower this morning, too. 10. They buy a new car every year. Last year they _____ a new car, too. 11. I eat an orange every day. Yesterday I _____ two oranges. 12. We usually do our shopping on Monday. We _____ our shopping last Monday, too. 13. Ann often takes photographs. Last weekend she _____ some photos. 14. We leave home at 8.30 every morning. But yesterday we _____ home at 8.00.

Упражнение 197

Заполните пробелы глаголами в прошедшем времени:

1. She wins the money. She _____ the money.
2. They can eat. They _____ eat.
3. She has to go. She _____ to go.
4. We go shopping. We _____ shopping.
5. She runs to school. She _____ to school.
6. I can walk. I _____ walk.
7. We have to buy a new car. We _____ to buy a new car.
8. They want to leave. They _____ to leave.
9. We begin to collect. We _____ collect.
10. You are allowed to eat. You _____ allowed to eat.
11. Peter eats a hamburger. Peter _____ a hamburger.
12. She has to wash it. She _____ to wash it.
13. They want to go home. They _____ to go home.
14. I close the windows. I _____ the windows.
15. You must learn it. You _____ learn it.
16. They can drive. They _____ drive.
17. Sam likes to laugh. Sam _____ to laugh.
18. Mary has to go home. Mary _____ to go home.
19. We write a letter. We _____ a letter.
20. She opens the window. She _____ the window.

Упражнение 198

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Она писала мне из Америки. 2. Мы покинули Россию в прошлом году. 3. Я сидел и думал об этой книге. 4. Мы показали им наш город. 5. Джейк повредил ногу в аварии. 6. Она читала эту книгу в прошлом году. 7. Я заплатил сто тысяч долларов за новую квартиру. 8. Майк принес три сумки. 9. Мы купили новый дом. 10. Я понял его, но было поздно. 11. Она говорила им об этом в прошлом году. 12. Он выпил стакан воды. 13. Я сломал ногу. 14. Учитель начал урок в пять вечера. 15. Мы ели апельсины. 16. Я нашел хороший отель. 17. Мы получили письмо от своих друзей. 18. Эта машина стоила тысячу долларов. 19. Мы пришли из кино в десять. 20. Он дал мне пять карандашей. 21. Лампа упала на стол. 22. Я знал его, когда был молодым. 23. Она потеряла мой телефонный номер. 24. Мэри встретила меня около дома.

Упражнение 199

Поставьте глагол *be* в соответствующую форму:

1. I (be) _____ in hospital now. 2. Jane (be) _____ in the supermarket at five. 3. At present we (be) _____ at home. 4. My friends (be) _____ in America last August. 5. I (be) _____ a General Executive at the Motorola company last year. 6. They (be) _____ in the office when Jake called. 7. She (be) _____ beautiful. 8. We (be) _____ in the hotel when my wife came.

Упражнение 200

Поставьте глаголы, данные в скобках, в форму либо простого прошедшего, либо настоящего совершенного времени:

1. I just (tell) _____ you the answer. 2. I (tell) _____ you the answer yesterday. 3. John and Richard just (go) _____ away. 4. She already (answer) _____ the letter. 5. She (answer) _____ the letter on Tuesday. 6. John and David (go) _____ away five minutes ago. 7. I (read) _____ that book in June. 8. I (not, see) _____ him for three years. I want to know where he is. 9. I (fly) _____ over Loch Ness last week. — You (see) _____ the Loch Ness monster? 10. When he (come) _____? — He (come) _____ at 2.00. 11. I (read) _____ his books when I was at school. I (like) _____ them very much. 12. I can't go out because I (not, do) _____ my work. 13. I (write) _____ the letter but I can't find a stamp. 14. I (leave) _____ home at 8.00 and (get) _____ here at twelve. 15. You (have) _____ breakfast yet? — Yes, I (have) _____ it at 8.00. 16. I (meet) _____ him last June. 17. You (see) _____ the film last night? 18. The film just (begin) _____. You are a little late. 19. The newspaper (come) _____? — Yes, Ann is reading it. 20. He (break) _____ his leg last year. 21. You (be) _____ here before? — Yes, I (have) _____ my holidays here last year. — You (have) _____ a good time? — No, it was raining all the time.

Упражнение 201

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глагола (настоящее совершенное или прошедшее неопределенное):

1. A: Did you like the movie "Star Wars"?

B: I don't know. I (see, never) _____ that movie.

-
2. Sam (arrive) _____ in San Diego a week ago.
3. My best friend and I (know) _____ each other for over fifteen years.
4. Stinson is a fantastic writer. He (write) _____ ten very creative short stories up to now.
5. I (have, not) _____ so much fun since I (be) _____ a kid.
6. Things (change) _____ a great deal at Coltech, Inc. When we first (start) _____ working here three years ago, the company (have, only) _____ six employees. Since then we (expand) _____ to include more than 2000 full-time workers.
7. I (tell) _____ him to stay on the path while he was hiking, but he (wander) _____ off into the forest and (be) _____ bitten by a snake.
8. Listen Donna, I don't care if you (miss) _____ the bus this morning. You (be) _____ late to work too many times. You are fired!
9. Sam is from Colorado, which is hundreds of miles from the coast, so he (see, never) _____ the ocean.
10. How sad! He (see, never) _____ the ocean, and now he is dead.
11. In the last hundred years, travelling (become) _____ much easier and very comfortable. In the 19th century, it (take) _____ two or three months to cross North America by covered wagon. The trip (be) _____ very rough and often dangerous. Things (change) _____ a great deal in the last hundred and fifty years. Now you can fly from New York to Los Angeles in a matter of hours.
12. Johnny, I can't believe how much you (change) _____ since the last time I (see) _____ you. You (grow) _____ at least a foot!

13. This tree (be) ____ planted by the settlers who (found) ____ our city over four hundred years ago.

14. This mountain (be, never) ____ climbed by anyone. Several mountaineers (try) ____ to reach the top, but nobody (succeed, ever) ____ . The climb is extremely difficult and many people (die) ____ trying to reach the summit.

15. I (visit, never) ____ Africa, but I (travel) ____ to South America several times. The last time I (go) ____ to South America, I (visit) ____ Brazil and Peru. I (spend) ____ two weeks in the Amazon, (hike) ____ for a week near Machu Picchu, and (fly) ____ over the Nazca Lines.

Упражнение 202

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глагола (настоящее совершенное или прошедшее неопределенное):

Since computers were first introduced to the public in the early 1980s, technology (change) ____ a great deal. The first computers (be) ____ simple machines designed for basic tasks. They (have, not) ____ much memory and they (be, not) ____ very powerful. Early computers were often quite expensive and customers often (pay) ____ thousands of dollars for machines which actually (do) ____ very little. Most computers (be) ____ separate, individual machines used mostly as expensive typewriters or for playing games.

Times (change) ____ . Computers (become) ____ powerful machines with very practical applications. Programmers (create) ____ a large selection of useful programs which do everything from teaching

foreign languages to bookkeeping. We are still playing video games, but today's games (become) _____ faster, more exciting interactive adventures. Many computer users (get, also) _____ on the Internet and (begin) _____ communicating with other computer users around the world. We (start) _____ to create international communities online. In short, the simple, individual machines of the past (evolve) into an international World Wide Web of knowledge.

Прошедшее длительное время (Past Continuous)

Упражнение 203

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глагола, данного в скобках (либо прошедшее простое, либо прошедшее длительное):

1. A: What (you, do) _____ when the accident occurred?

B: I (try) _____ to change a light bulb that had burnt out.

2. After I (find) _____ the wallet full of money, I (go, immediately) _____ to the police and (turn) _____ it in.

3. The doctor (say) _____ that Tom (be) _____ too sick to go to work and that he (need) _____ to stay at home for a couple of days.

4. Sebastian (arrive) _____ at Susan's house a little before 9:00 pm, but she (be, not) _____ there. She (study, at the library) _____ for her final examination in French.

5. Sandy is in the living room watching television. At this time yesterday, she (watch, also) _____ television. That's all she ever does!

6. A: I (call) _____ you last night after dinner, but you (be, not) _____ there. Where were you?

B: I (work) _____ out at the fitness center.

7. When I (walk) _____ into the busy office, the secretary (talk) _____ on the phone with a customer, several clerks (work, busily) _____ at their desks, and two managers (discuss, quietly) _____ methods to improve customer service.

8. I (watch) _____ a mystery movie on TV when the electricity went out. Now I am never going to find out how the movie ends.

9. Sharon (be) _____ in the room when John told me what happened, but she didn't hear anything because she (listen, not) _____.

10. It's strange that you (call) _____ because I (think, just) _____ about you.

11. *The Titanic* (cross) _____ the Atlantic when it (strike) _____ an iceberg.

12. When I entered the bazaar, a couple of merchants (bargain, busily) _____ and (try) _____ to sell their goods to naive tourists who (hunt) _____ for souvenirs. Some young boys (lead) _____ their donkeys through the narrow streets on their way home. A couple of men (argue) _____ over the price of a leather belt. I (walk) _____ over to a man who (sell) _____ fruit and (buy) _____ a banana.

13. The firemen (rescue) _____ the old woman who (be) _____ trapped on the third floor of the burning building.

14. She was so annoying! She (leave, always) _____

her dirty dishes in the sink. I think she (expect, actually) _____ me to do them for her.

15. Samantha (live) _____ in Berlin for more than two years. In fact, she (live) _____ there when the Berlin wall came down.

Упражнение 204

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глагола, данного в скобках (либо прошедшее простое, либо прошедшее длительное):

Last night, while I was doing my homework, Angela (call) _____. She said she (call) _____ me on her cell phone from her biology classroom at UCLA. I asked her if she (wait) _____ for class, but she said that the professor was at the front of the hall lecturing while she (talk) _____ to me. I couldn't believe she (make) _____ a phone call during the lecture. I asked what was going on.

She said her biology professor was so boring that several of the students (sleep, actually) _____ in class. Some of the students (talk) _____ about their plans for the weekend and the student next to her (draw) _____ a picture of a horse. When Angela (tell) _____ me she was not satisfied with the class, I (mention) _____ that my biology professor was quite good and (suggest) _____ that she switch to my class.

While we were talking, I (hear) _____ her professor yell, "Miss, are you making a phone call?" Suddenly, the line went dead. I (hang) _____ up the phone and went to the kitchen to make dinner. As I (cut) _____ vegetables for a salad, the phone rang once again. It (be) _____ Angela, but this time she wasn't sitting in class.

Упражнение 205

Раскройте скобки, поставив заключенные там глаголы в прошедшее простое или прошедшее длительное время:

1. Jack (do) ____ his homework when his father (come) ____ home from work. 2. Mary (wear) ____ her new dress when I (meet) ____ her yesterday. 3. The children (write) ____ their compositions when the teacher (come) ____ into the classroom. 4. She (walk) ____ along the street when she (see) ____ an old friend. 5. The woman was ill, and she (lie) ____ on her bed when her children (come) ____ home from school. 6. The sun (rise) ____ when I (get) ____ up this morning. 7. The child (sleep) ____ when the doctor (come) ____ . 8. I (read) ____ the newspaper when I (hear) ____ the telephone. 9. He (fall) ____ down and (break) ____ his leg while he (play) ____ football. 10. The boy (jump) ____ off the bus while it (go) ____ . 11. The old man never (go) ____ out when it (rain) ____ . 12. When I (go) ____ out this morning, the sun (shine) ____ and the birds (sing) ____ . It was a beautiful morning. I (walk) ____ to the nearest park and (sit) ____ down near the river. But while I (sit) ____ there, it (begin) ____ to rain, so I (run) ____ home. My hat (fall) ____ off when I (run) ____ . 13. Jack's father (read) ____ a book last night when he (hear) ____ something outside the house. He (open) ____ the window and (look) ____ out. It was a dark night and at first he could see nothing. But when he (close) ____ his window, he (see) ____ a man. The man (try) ____ to climb over the garden wall. He was a thief. When he saw Jack's father at the window, he (jump) ____ off the wall and (run) ____

away. Jack's father (run) _____ after him. There was a car at the end of the street. The thief (run) _____ up to the car but just as he (get) _____ into it, Jack's father (catch) _____ him.

Упражнение 206

Заполните пробелы глаголами в формах простого прошедшего или прошедшего длительного времени:

1. When I (walk) _____ to school I (see) John. 2. When I (help) _____ in the kitchen Mary (come) _____. 3. While she (cook) _____ the soup the children (play) _____. 4. While they (play) _____ cards the baby (sleep) _____. 5. When I (work) _____ in the garden my uncle (call) _____. 6. Carol (watch) _____ TV while Bob and Peter (play) _____ football. 7. When she (wash) _____ her hair the baby (begin) _____ to cry. 8. A strong wind (blow) _____ when the plane (land) _____. 9. When she (play) _____ tennis it (began) _____ to rain. 10. When I (watch) _____ TV the lights (go) _____ out. 11. While he (play) _____ the piano she (listen) _____ to him. 12. While she (tidy) _____ up her room he (wash) _____ his car. 13. The boys (help) _____ in the garden while she (water) _____ the flowers. 14. He (meet) _____ Mary when he (walk) _____ through the park. 15. We (play) _____ computer games while she (read) _____ a book.

Упражнение 207

Заполните пробелы глаголами в формах простого прошедшего или прошедшего длительного времени:

1. They (have) _____ tea when the doorbell (ring) _____. 2. Father (smoke) _____ his pipe while mother

(read) ____ a magazine. 3. While he (mow) ____ the lawn it (start) ____ to rain. 4. He (have) ____ breakfast when the toaster (blow) ____ up. 5. When I (come) ____ into the office my boss (wait) ____ for me. 6. When we (see) ____ Brian he (drive) ____ a taxi. 7. Father (wait) ____ in the car while mother (do) ____ the shopping. 8. When he (arrive) ____ we (have) ____ dinner. 9. While they (play) ____ chess we (go) ____ shopping. 10. They (have) ____ a party while he (sleep) ____ . 11. He (take) ____ a photo when I (feed) ____ the ducks. 12. They (play) ____ football when the lights in the stadium (go) ____ out. 13. While George and John (clean) ____ their room she (do) ____ the ironing. 14. Sam (do) ____ the ironing when Jack (phone) ____ him up. 15. We (wait) ____ at Victoria Station when the train (arrive) ____ .

Прошедшее совершенное время (Past Perfect)

Упражнение 208

Поставьте глаголы в скобках в формы простого прошедшего или прошедшего совершенного:

1. The girl (be) ____ happy after she (find) ____ a seat near the window. 2. When I (get) ____ to the cinema, the film (already, start) ____ . 3. The children (enter) ____ the class five minutes after the lesson (begin) ____ . 4. After she (close) ____ all the doors, she (go) ____ to bed. 5. The students (do) ____ the work very well after the teacher (show) ____ them how to. 6. Suddenly he (remember) ____ that he (not,

phone) ____ her in the morning. 7. When the plane (land) ____, the sun (already, set) ____ . 8. She (feel) ____ bad after she (eat) ____ a big bowl of salad. 9. After the doctor (examine) ____ the child he (have) ____ a talk with the mother. 10. When I (call) ____ my friend, he (go) ____ out. 11. Mary (finish) ____ her homework when her father (come) ____ home from his office. 12. I (put) ____ away the newspaper after I (read) ____ it. 13. After she (spend) ____ all her money she (ask) ____ her father to help her. 14. The teacher (give) ____ back the exercise-books after he (look) through ____ them. 15. The sun (rise) ____ when the farmer (start) ____ work.

Упражнение 209

Переведите на английский язык, используя формы прошедшего простого и совершенного времени:

1. После того как врач прописал мне лекарство, я пошел в аптеку. 2. После того как из под верхней панели пошел дым, я позвонил монтеру. 3. Я купил это платье после того, как моя жена примерила его. 4. Я высушил волосы после того, как парикмахер вымыл их. 5. Я заказал овощной суп после того, как просмотрел меню. 6. Через пять минут после того, как я съел этот суп, я почувствовал себя плохо. 7. Через час после того, как я снял пальто, я начал кашлять. 8. Через неделю после того, как монтер проверил мой телевизор, истекла его гарантия. 9. После того, как парикмахер меня постриг, он уложил мои волосы феном. 10. После того как таможенник просмотрел мою сумку, он позвонил в полицию.

Упражнение 210

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глаголов, данных в скобках (прошедшее неопределенное или прошедшее совершенное):

1. The new bus-driver (have) _____ an accident after he (drive) _____ a few yards. 2. When I (get) _____ to the cinema, the film (start) _____. 3. The students (enter) _____ the classroom five minutes after the bell (ring) _____. 4. After she (lock) _____ and (bolt) _____ all the doors, she (go) _____ to bed. 5. The students (do) _____ the exercise very well after the teacher (show) _____ them how to. 6. The little boy (tell) _____ a lie five minutes after he (promise) _____ to tell the truth. 7. When the plane (land) _____, the sun already (set) _____. 8. She (feel) _____ sick after she (eat) _____ a whole box of chocolates. 9. After the doctor (examine) _____ the child he (have) _____ a talk with the mother. 10. When I (call) _____ on my friend, he (go) _____ out. 11. Mary (finish) _____ her homework when her father (come) _____ home from his office. 12. I (throw) _____ away the newspaper after I (read) _____ it. 13. After she (spend) _____ all her money she (ask) _____ her father to help her. 14. The teacher (give) _____ back the exercise-books after he (correct) _____ them. 15. The sun (rise) _____ when the farmer (start) _____ work.

Упражнение 211

Поставьте глаголы, данные в скобках, в соответствующие формы (прошедшее неопределенное, настоящее совершенное, прошедшее совершенное):

1. When I (arrive) _____ home last night, I discovered that Jane (prepare) _____ a beautiful

candle-lit dinner. 2. Since I began acting, I (perform) _____ in two plays, a television commercial and a TV drama. However, I (speak, never even) _____ publicly before I came to Hollywood in 1985. 3. By the time I got to the office, the meeting (begin, already) _____ without me. My boss (be) _____ furious with me and I (be) _____ fired. 4. When I (turn) _____ on the radio yesterday, I (hear) _____ a song that was popular when I was in high school. I (hear, not) _____ the song in years, and it (bring) _____ back some great memories. 5. Last week, I (run) _____ into an ex-girlfriend of mine. We (see, not) _____ each other in years, and both of us (change) _____ a great deal. I (enjoy) _____ talking to her so much that I (ask) _____ her out on a date. We are getting together tonight for dinner. 6. When Jack (enter) _____ the room, I (recognize, not) _____ him because he (lose) _____ so much weight and (grow) _____ a beard. 7. The Maya established a very advanced civilization in the jungles of the Yucatan; however, their culture (disappear, virtually) _____ by the time Europeans first (arrive) _____ in the New World. 8. I (visit) _____ so many beautiful places since I (come) _____ to Utah. Before moving here, I (hear, never) _____ of Bryce Canyon, Zion, Arches or Canyonlands.

Упражнение 212

Заполните пробелы глаголами в простом прошедшем времени или простом совершенном времени:

1. After they (see) _____ the Tower they (go) _____ to Westminster Abbey. 2. He (ask) _____ me which animals I (hunt) _____ in Africa. 3. After Columbus

(discover) ____ America he (return) ____ to Spain. 4. Before they (move) ____ to Liverpool they (sell) ____ everything. 5. After he (work) ____ very hard he (fall) ____ ill. 6. She (open) ____ the box after she (find) ____ the key. 7. They (go) ____ to a restaurant after they (sail) ____ . 8. Before they (start) ____ the party they (invite) ____ some friends. 9. After she (wash) ____ the curtains she (clean) ____ the windows. 10. They (go) ____ for a sightseeing tour after the bus (arrive) ____ . 11. Before he (mow) ____ the lawn he (pick) ____ some roses. 12. After he (finish) ____ school he (work) ____ for a magazine. 13. They (drink) ____ a cup of tea after they (finish) ____ lunch. 14. He (ask) ____ me for her telephone number before he (phone) ____ her. 15. My sister (eat) ____ all the chocolate before my parents (come) ____ home.

Упражнение 213

Заполните пробелы глаголами в формах простого прошедшего и прошедшего совершенного времени:

1. After they (open) ____ the window it (become) ____ colder. 2. After we (see) ____ the film we (go) ____ to bed. 3. After he (leave) ____ she (start) ____ to cry. 4. As soon as it (start) ____ to rain she (take) ____ her umbrella. 5. He (play) ____ cards after he (do) ____ his homework. 6. Before she (thank) ____ me she (take) ____ my present. 7. We (see) ____ the robbers after they (leave) ____ the bank. 8. He (comb) ____ his hair after he (brush) ____ his teeth. 9. Before we (go) ____ out we (put) ____ on our new shoes. 10. They (go) ____ swimming after it (stop)

_____ raining. 11. When we (arrive) _____ there the ceremony (already, start) _____. 12. Father (start) _____ to wash the car after mother (go) _____ out. 13. After she (got) _____ her new dress she (show) _____ it to her parents. 14. He (fall) _____ from the balcony after he (take) _____ away the railing. 15. He (eat) _____ the cake after he (ask) _____ for it.

Упражнение 214

Заполните пробелы глаголами в соответствующей форме (простое прошедшее, простое длительное или прошедшее совершенное):

1. After they (have) _____ a cup of tea they (have) _____ some cake. 2. They (buy) _____ the flat two years ago. 3. When I (watch) _____ TV the lights (go) _____ out. 4. He (tell) _____ me that he (see) _____ a lion. 5. He (go) _____ to France last year. 6. After he (call) _____ the police he (call) _____ the ambulance. 7. She (wash) _____ her hair when her baby (start) _____ to cry. 8. After he (work) _____ hard he (fall) _____ ill. 9. He (leave) _____ the room after I (explain) _____ all the facts. 10. After he (find) _____ the key he (open) _____ the door. 11. While he (play) _____ computer games she (read) _____. 12. They (sell) _____ everything before they (move) _____ to Glasgow. 13. He (visit) _____ me yesterday evening. 14. When I (clean) _____ the room Mary (come) _____. 15. After he (finish) _____ school he (start) _____ to work as a butcher.

Упражнение 215

Заполните пробелы глаголами в различных формах прошедшего времени:

The day (begin) _____ terribly. My alarm (not, go off) _____ and I (leave) _____ the house with only one hour to spare before the plane (be) _____ due to take off. Luckily there (be) _____ very little traffic and I (arrive) _____ at the airport with 30 minutes to spare. I (check) _____ in at the gate and (go) _____ for a coffee. Just as I (sit) _____ down, the announcer (call) _____ my flight. I (drink) _____ my coffee quickly, too quickly in fact as I (spill) _____ some on my shirt. I (follow) _____ the sign to the departure gate and (go) _____ through passport control. I (sit) _____ down in the departure lounge. It (be) _____ full of teenagers, obviously a school trip. They (make) _____ a terrible noise. And then I (hear) _____ that terrible announcement, the one you don't want to hear. There (be) _____ a problem with the engine. I (look) _____ around for a place to get another coffee. I (see) _____ a drinks machine so I (go) _____ over to get some. I (put) _____ in my money and (press) _____ the button for black coffee. When I (pick) _____ up the cup, it (contain) _____ only water. At that moment, the hostess (announce) _____ that the plane was delayed because of bad weather.

Упражнение 216

Заполните пробелы глаголами в различных формах прошедшего времени:

In the early 1980s, Ellis (see) _____ the potential for home computers. Using standard components, he (put) _____ together his first computer, and (start) _____ to market it in 1983. At first, he (sell) _____ it through specialist electronic magazines. Then he (place) _____ advertisements in the "quality" Sunday newspapers. It (be) _____ an immediate success. Later

that year he (bring out) _____ the more powerful YX40. This (have) _____ colour graphics and (cost) _____ less than the YX30. However, there (be) _____ production problems. Many people (return) _____ their YX40 and (demand) _____ their money back. In 1985, Ellis (go) _____ bankrupt and Hamster (buy) _____ the rights to the YX30.

Упражнение 217

Заполните пробелы глаголами в соответствующей форме (простое прошедшее, простое длительное или прошедшее совершенное):

1. When they (sleep) _____ thieves (break) _____ in and (steal) _____ their paintings. 2. After he (repair) _____ his bike he (drive) _____ to his grandparents. 3. Before she (have) _____ dinner she (work) _____ in the garden. 4. I (see) _____ him yesterday in front of the cinema. 5. When they (listen) _____ to music they (hear) _____ a loud noise. 6. He (not visit) _____ me before he (fly) _____ to Greece. 7. He (hear) _____ a loud cry from outside and (rush) _____ out. 8. While she (learn) _____ for her test her brother (play) _____ football with his friends. 9. We (not play) _____ chess last Sunday. 10. He (go) _____ shopping after he (phone) _____ me. 11. When we (meet) _____ Jane at the party she (wear) _____ a red dress. 12. He (not drive) _____ fast when the accident (happen) _____ . 13. The boys (break) _____ a window when they (play) _____ football in the garden. 14. Mary (not work) _____ yesterday. She (be) _____ ill. 15. After she (help) _____ me with the housework she (go) _____ to meet her friends.

Будущее неопределенное время (Future Indefinite)

Упражнение 218

Заполните пробелы в тексте приведенными глаголами в форме будущего времени (*have to, go, meet, go, walk, have, buy, not be, have*):

Tomorrow I _____ my friend George. We _____ to the movies and then we _____ to eat at the new fast-food place. In the afternoon we _____ and see George's uncle. We _____ around and we _____ a look at the shops. Maybe I _____ new jeans. We _____ back before 6 o'clock. I think we _____ a great day.

Упражнение 219

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Я позвоню тебе завтра. 2. Когда ты приедешь в Москву? 3. Кто поедет в Москву? 4. Кого ты пригласишь в свой дом? 5. Я поговорю со своим партнером об этом. 6. Вы откроете свою сумку? 7. Кто-нибудь откроет окно? 8. Кто даст мне свой телефонный номер? 9. Я останусь с вами на следующей неделе. 10. Я уеду из России через год.

Упражнение 220

Постройте вопросительные предложения на основе исходных предложений (общий, специальный вопросы):

1. I will go to the restaurant next Monday. 2. Mary will wait for her friend at the corner. 3. I will have a roast beef with potatoes. 4. Jake won't eat this mixed salad in the morning. 5. I will leave for Australia in

four days. 6. We'll book an apartment in this house for you next week. 7. I'll speak to the manager about it tomorrow. 8. I will order a beef steak for breakfast. 9. She will have to stay with us till next Saturday. 10. We'll have to visit our friends in Canada next year.

Формы выражения будущего времени в придаточных условия и времени

If you *help* me, I *will do* this work on time.

As soon as I *get* free, I *will give* you a call.

We *will not sit* to dinner until you *come*.

Но:

I *do not know* if he *will come* (придаточное изъя-
нительное)

Упражнение 221

Заполните пробелы приведенными глаголами
в форме будущего времени:

Модель 1:

When I'm older I will ...

(Слова для справок: buy, have, watch, buy, go,
stay, go)

1. When I'm older I ____ out late. 2. When I'm
older I ____ TV as long as I like. 3. When I'm older
I ____ to parties. 4. When I'm older I ____ two
children. 5. When I'm older I ____ a car. 6. When I'm

older I _____ to the cinema. 7. When I'm older I _____ a lot of sweets.

Модель 2:

When I'm older I will not...

(Слова для справок: do, write, go, wash, go, live, make)

1. When I'm older I _____ any homework. 2. When I'm older I _____ my bed in the morning. 3. When I'm older I _____ for a walk with my parents. 4. When I'm older I _____ my father's car. 5. When I'm older I _____ to school. 6. When I'm older I _____ so much. 7. When I'm older I _____ in my parents' house.

Упражнение 222

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глагола:

1. We (have) _____ a picnic tomorrow if it (be) _____ a fine day. 2. I (finish) _____ watching this film before I (go) _____ to school. 3. I'm sure he (phone) _____ me as soon as he (know) _____ my telephone number. 4. He (give) _____ my car back to me when he (see) _____ me tomorrow. 5. The farmer (start) _____ work tomorrow before the sun (rise) _____. 6. The little girl (not, be) _____ happy until her mother (buy) _____ her a toy. 7. She (wash) _____ my jeans tomorrow if she (have) _____ time. 8. We (go) _____ out when it (stop) _____ raining. 9. If he (not, make haste) _____ he (not, catch) _____ the train. 10. If you (think) _____ it over you (see) _____ that I am right. 11. Brad (say) _____ that he (not know) _____ when his father (leave) _____ hospital. 12. I (not know) _____ if she (be) _____ there

tomorrow. 13. As soon as you (put) _____ the ointment on the boil, the pain (ease) _____. 14. If we (not arrive) _____ in time, they (wonder) _____ whether we (get) _____ a car accident. 15. We (not have) _____ the slightest idea when she (invite) _____ us to dinner.

Упражнение 223

Раскройте скобки:

1. The old gentleman doesn't go out in winter. He (go) _____ out when the weather (get) _____ warmer. 2. I (wait) _____ for the doctor until he (come) _____ back from the hospital. 3. I'm afraid the old woman (die) _____ before she (see) _____ her son. 4. The teacher said that she (begin) _____ the lesson as soon as Jack (stop) _____ talking. 5. He (not, pass) _____ the examination next summer if he (not, work) _____ much harder. 6. He (have) _____ a bad accident if he (not, drive) _____ more carefully. 7. She's flying to Rome tomorrow. She (send) _____ her family a telegram as soon as she (get) _____ there. 8. She told her guests that they (have) _____ lunch when her son (come) _____ home from school. 9. You (be) _____ late if you (not, take) _____ a taxi. 10. I (not, speak) _____ to him again if he (not, apologize) _____. 11. We (have) _____ a picnic tomorrow if it (be) _____ a fine day. 12. I (finish) _____ reading this book before I (go) _____ to bed. 13. I'm sure he (write) _____ to me as soon as he (know) _____ my new address. 14. Peter has taken my car. He (give) _____ it back when he (see) _____ me tomorrow. 15. The postman (start) _____ work tomorrow before the sun (rise) _____. 16. The little boy (not, be) _____ happy until his father (buy) _____ him a bicycle. 17. She (wash) _____ my shirts

tomorrow if she (have) ____ time. 18. We (go) ____ out when it (stop) ____ raining. 19. If he (not, run) ____ he (not, catch) ____ the bus. 20. If you (think) ____ it over you (see) ____ that I am right.

Упражнение 224

Раскройте скобки:

1. We shall not sit down to dinner until you (come) ____ . 2. John will go to find a taxi when the weather (get warmer) ____ . 3. If you (promise) ____ to telephone him I shall give you all the necessary information. 4. Mary will let you know when she (come) ____ for the holidays next summer. 5. Let me know as soon as you (decide) ____ . 6. If you (not, try) ____ hard you will fail at your exams. 7. She won't be able to come in time if she (not, hurry) ____ . 8. If we (stay) ____ at home we won't see the sunset. 9. Peter will catch the train if he (take) ____ a taxi to the station. 10. He will get flu if he (go) ____ out without warm clothes. 11. We won't sit to dinner until he (come) ____ . 12. They will close the window as soon as they (decide) ____ who should do it. 13. I'll give you this book after you (promise) ____ to read it with care. 14. We'll kiss John goodbye before he (leave) ____ . 15. When you (see) ____ me next time I'll be wearing a blue jacket.

Упражнение 225

Переведите на английский:

1. Я не поеду в Москву, если ты мне не позволишь. 2. Если он будет бегать быстрее, то выиграет приз. 3. Мы уйдем гулять, как только сядет солн-

це. 4. Никто не пойдет с тобой гулять, пока ты не наденешь теплое пальто. 5. Как только мы купим машину, мы поедем на юг. 6. Мы сядем обедать, когда ты придешь. 7. Я не выйду, если ты мне не позвонишь. 8. Никто не пойдет с тобой, пока ты не скажешь правду. 9. Если он будет достаточно терпелив, то получит приз. 10. Как только мы приедем, мы построим дом.

Упражнение 226

Раскройте скобки, поставив глаголы в нужную форму:

1. When you (ask) _____ her, she will give you the money. 2. I will come back after I (check) _____ the engine. 3. While my parents (stay) _____ in Spain next month, I will be looking after my younger sister. 4. Bob will understand as soon as we (explain) _____ the matter to him. 5. Jim will change his mind by the time we (arrive) _____ there. 6. The party will be boring as long as people (refuse) _____ to drink a glass of wine. 7. Until the accused (be) _____ present, the jury will not appear in the court room. 8. Joan will feel much better after she (dress) _____ herself and (go) _____ for a walk on the beach. 9. When we (visit) _____ the US next month we (have to) _____ submit to severe control at the airport. 10. Don't you worry! By the time the police (find out) _____ the truth about you, you (be) _____ safe in the Cayman Islands. 11. Harry (work) _____ for Telecom until he (be) _____ on pension. 12. It (take) _____ another week before I (finish) _____ this translation. 13. When Ann will be playing the violin Shirley (read) _____ a book. 14. I (work) _____ in the garden later today while you

(watch) ____ TV. 15. Until I (get) ____ home, I will not say a word.

Упражнение 227

Заполните пробелы глаголами, данными в скобках (настоящее неопределенное или будущее неопределенное):

1. Today after I (get) ____ out of class, I (go) ____ to a movie with some friends.

2. When you (arrive) ____ in Stockholm, call my friend Gustav. He (show) ____ you around the city and help you get situated.

3. A: Do you know what you want to do after you (graduate) ____ ?

B: After I (receive) ____ my Master's from Georgetown University, I (go) ____ to graduate school at UCSD in San Diego. I (plan) ____ to complete a Ph.D. in cognitive science.

4. If it (snow) ____ this weekend, we (go) ____ skiing near Lake Tahoe.

5. Your father (plan) ____ to pick you up after school today at 3:00 o'clock. He (meet) ____ you across the street near the ice cream shop. If something (happens) ____ and he cannot be there, I (pick) ____ you up instead.

6. If the people of the world (stop, not) ____ cutting down huge stretches of rain forest, we (experience) ____ huge changes in the environment during the twenty-first century.

7. If Vera (keep) ____ drinking, she (lose, eventually) ____ her job.

8. I promise you that I (tell, not) ____ your secret to anybody. Even if somebody (ask) ____ me about

what happened that day, I (reveal, not) ____ the truth to a single person.

9. She (make) ____ some major changes in her life. She (quit) ____ her job and go back to school. After she (finish) ____ studying, she (get) ____ a better paying job and buy a house. She is going to improve her life!

10. Tom (call) ____ when he (arrive) ____ in Madrid. He (stay) ____ with you for two or three days until his new apartment (be) ____ available.

Упражнение 228

Найдите правильный вариант продолжения:

1. If I lose my job now I ...

- a) would start a business of my own.
- b) will take a long holiday and apply for a new job later.

2. If he calls me 'lazy' again I ...

- a) won't ever help him again if he's in trouble.
- b) go and tell his parents.

3. Philippa won't ever speak to me again if ...

- a) I let her down now.
- b) I would let her down now.

4. If the demand increases prices ...

- a) rise.
- b) will rise.

5. Our dog Gelert will start licking you if ...

- a) you pat him on the back.
- b) you will give it a cuddle.

6. Don't be offended. If Jane is annoyed she ...

a) will start yelling at people.

b) starts yelling at people.

7. If Jeremy doesn't answer the phone this time I ...

a) won't call again.

b) don't call again.

Упражнение 229

Найдите в правом столбике продолжение предложений, данных в левом столбике:

1. If they find out about this,	a) if you add a little sugar.
2. Here are some sandwiches,	b) when she's had her operation.
3. I won't call a doctor,	c) in case you get hungry.
4. You'll arrive before lunch	d) as soon as they arrive.
5. Will he take the job,	e) if they offer it to him?
6. It'll taste much nicer,	f) if you catch the 9.00 train.
7. Please don't telephone,	g) the stain will come out.
8. If you soak it in cold water,	h) unless it's urgent.
9. I'll cook the spaghetti,	i) there'll be trouble.
10. I'll buy her some flowers	j) unless her temperature goes up.

Упражнение 230

Заполните пробелы глаголами, данными в скобках (настоящее неопределенное или будущее неопределенное):

1.

Michael: After you (leave) _____ work, will you please drop by the grocery store and pick up some milk and bread.

Marie: No problem, I (pick) _____ up the groceries and be home by 6 o'clock.

Michael: Great. You will probably get home before I (do) _____ .

2.

Ari: By the time we (get) _____ to the movie theater, the tickets are going to be sold out.

Sarah: Don't worry. I told Jane we might be arriving just before the movie (start) _____. She (buy) _____ our tickets and meet us in the lobby.

Ari: That place is huge! We (find, never) _____ her in that crowded lobby.

Sarah: Calm down, we (meet) _____ each other near the entrance.

3.

Terry: If the weather (be) _____ good tomorrow, maybe we should go to the beach.

Jennifer: I have a better idea. If it (be) _____ nice out, we'll go to the beach; and if it (rain) _____ , we'll see a movie.

Terry: I guess we will have to wait until we (get) _____ up in the morning to find out what we are going to do.

4.

Max: What are you going to do tomorrow after work?

Sean: I (meet) _____ some friends at the café across the street. Would you like to come along?

Max: No thanks! My brother is coming to town and I (pick) _____ him up from the airport at 7 o'clock.

Sean: We (be, probably) _____ at the cafe until 9 o'clock. Why don't you join us after you (pick) _____ him up?

Max: Sounds good. We (see) _____ you around 8 o'clock.

5.

Lucy: I (call) _____ you as soon as I arrive in Dublin.

Dwain: If I am not there when you (call) _____, make sure to leave a message.

Lucy: I will. And please don't forget to water my plants and feed the cat.

Dwain: I promise I (take) _____ care of everything while you are in Ireland.

Различные формы выражения будущего времени в английском языке

The ship *is going to* be unloaded when it stops raining.

The train *leaves* at seven tonight.

I *am leaving* for Morocco next week.

I *will go* to meet him.

Упражнение 231

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:

1. What ____ this weekend?
 - a) you are going to do
 - b) are you going to do
 - c) your gonna do

2. I'm not sure. ____ anything special?
 - a) Are you going to do
 - b) You are going to do
 - c) Is going to do

3. My friend Melissa and I ____ a party. Would you like to come?
 - a) am going to
 - b) are going to
 - c) go to

4. I'd love to!
____ ?
 - a) What it going to be
 - b) Who's go to be
 - c) Where's it going to be

5. It is ____ to be at Ruth's house.
 - a) go
 - b) going
 - c) gonna

6. What time ____ start?
 - a) is it going to
 - b) it's going to
 - c) it

7. At 10 P.M.

_____ invite?

- a) Who are you going to
- b) What you're going to
- c) When you going to

8. I don't know. I think _____ anyone.

- a) I'm going invite
- b) I'm not go invite
- c) I'm not going to invite

Упражнение 232

Выберите правильный вариант продолжения данного предложения:

1. The phone's ringing.

- a) I'm going to get it.
- b) I'll get it.

2. This box is too heavy for me.

- a) I'm going to help you.
- b) I'll help you.

3. Who wants to do it?

- a) It has already been decided. I'll do it.
- b) It's already been decided. I'm going to do it.

4. What are your plans for the summer?

- a) I'm going to Ariba.
- b) I'll go to Ariba.

5. I need to catch up with my work.

- a) So I'm going to work all next weekend to catch up.
- b) So I'll work all next weekend to catch up.

6. I need someone to take this down to the mail room.

a) I'm going to do it.

b) I'll do it.

7. I'm so tired.

a) I think I'm going to bed.

b) I think I'll go to bed.

8. Goodnight.

a) I'm going to see you tomorrow.

b) I'll see you tomorrow.

9. I need someone to meet a visitor at the airport.

a) I'm going to go.

b) I'll go.

10. I've bought myself a piano.

a) I'll learn to play.

b) I'm going to learn to play.

Упражнение 233

Заполните пробелы, используя разные формы выражения будущего времени:

1. I'm feeling thirsty. I think I _____ a beer.

a) am having

b) have

c) am going to have

d) will have

2. Are you going to London tomorrow? I hear there is going to be a train strike.

Well, in that case I think I _____ a car.

- a) am taking
- b) take
- c) am going to take
- d) will take

3. It's not a good idea to take the car. There will be loads of traffic jams.

Well, in that case I don't think I _____ to London after all.

- a) go
- b) am going
- c) am going to go
- d) will go

4. John has just phoned to say that he has still not received your letter.

Well, in that case I _____ a copy straight away. What's his fax number?

- a) fax
- b) am faxing
- c) am going to fax
- d) will fax

5. How are you going to get to Athens?

Everything is already arranged. I _____ from London on the first flight on Friday morning.

- a) fly
- b) am flying
- c) am going to fly
- d) will fly

6. I've already decided. I _____ Harry and there is nothing you can do to make me change my mind.

- a) sack

- b) am sacking
- c) am going to sack
- d) will sack

7. Would you like a drink?

Oh, thank you very much. I _____ a gin and tonic, please.

- a) have
- b) am having
- c) am going to have
- d) will have

8. You don't seem very happy in your job.

No, in fact I _____ as soon as I can get a new one.

- a) leave
- b) am leaving
- c) am going to leave
- d) will leave

9. If we offer you more money, will you stay?

I don't think so but I _____ about it.

- a) think
- b) am thinking
- c) am going to think
- d) will think

10. I've got a lot of work to do. Maybe I _____ after all. Sorry.

- a) don't come
- b) am not coming
- c) am not going to come
- d) won't come

11. George just phoned to say he cannot make it to dinner tonight after all.

That's the third person to cancel on me. I think I _____ the whole thing off.

- a) call
- b) am calling
- c) am going to call
- d) will call

12. I've decided that I'm getting too tired. So I _____ work at 5.30 every day next week without fail.

- a) leave
- b) am leaving
- c) am going to leave
- d) will leave

13. We're going out to a night club. Would you like to come?

I don't think I _____. I'm a bit tired.

- a) am
- b) am being
- c) am going to
- d) will

14. Everyone looks really tired. I think we _____ for the day at this point.

- a) stop
- b) are stopping
- c) are going to stop
- d) will stop

15. Why have you bought all that paint?

I _____ my bedroom in the next week or so.

- a) redecorate
- b) am redecorating
- c) am going to redecorate
- d) will redecorate

16. What time do we have to be at the airport?

Well, the plane _____ at 10.05.

- a) leaves
- b) is leaving
- c) is going to leave
- d) will leave

17. What are you doing this evening?

I haven't decided. Maybe I _____ for a drink in the hotel bar. Maybe not.

- a) go
- b) am going
- c) am going to go
- d) will go

18. Are you likely to see Sarah any time soon?

Yes, in fact she _____ round to dinner this evening.

- a) comes
- b) is coming
- c) is going to come
- d) will come

19. We mustn't be late for the theatre. The play

_____ at 8.00.

- a) starts
- b) is starting
- c) is going to start
- d) will start

20. This English grammar is confusing. I think

I _____ the exercise again.

- a) do
- b) am doing
- c) am going to do
- d) will do

**Будущее длительное время
(Future Continuous)**

Упражнение 234

Поставьте данные в скобках глаголы в соответствующую форму (будущее неопределенное, будущее длительное):

1.

Sandra: Where is Tim going to meet us?

Marcus: He (wait) _____ for us when our train arrives. I am sure he (stand) _____ on the platform when we pull into the station.

Sandra: And then what?

Marcus: We (pick) _____ Michele up at work and go out to dinner.

2.

Ted: When we get to the party, Jerry (watch) _____ TV, Sam (make) _____ drinks, Beth (dance) _____ by herself, and Thad (complain) _____ about his day at work.

Robin: Maybe, this time they won't be doing the same things.

Ted: I am absolutely positive they (do) _____ the same things; they always do the same things.

3.

Florence: Oh, look at that mountain of dirty dishes! Who (wash) _____ all of those?

Jack: I promise I (do) _____ them when I get home from work.

Florence: Thanks.

Jack: When you get home this evening, that

mountain will be gone and nice stacks of sparkling clean dishes (sit) _____ in the cabinets.

4.

Doug: If you need to contact me next week, I (stay) _____ at the Hoffman Hotel.

Nancy: I (call) _____ you if there are any problems.

Doug: This is the first time I have ever been away from the kids.

Nancy: Don't worry, they (be) _____ fine.

5.

Samantha: Just think, next week at this time, I (lie) _____ on a tropical beach in Maui drinking Mai Tai's and eating pineapple.

Darren: While you are luxuriating on the beach, I (stress) _____ out over this marketing project. How are you going to enjoy yourself knowing that I am working so hard?

Samantha: I'll manage somehow.

Darren: You're terrible. Can't you take me with you?

Samantha: No. But I (send) _____ you a postcard of a beautiful, white-sand beach.

Darren: Great, that (make) _____ me feel much better.

Упражнение 235

Поставьте данные в скобках глаголы в соответствующую форму (настоящее неопределенное, настоящее длительное, будущее неопределенное, будущее длительное):

1. Right now I (watch) _____ TV. Tomorrow at

this time, I (watch) _____ TV as well. 2. Tomorrow after school, I (go) _____ to the beach. 3. I am going on a dream vacation to Tahiti. While you (do) _____ paperwork and (talk) _____ to annoying customers on the phone, I (lie) _____ on a sunny, tropical beach. Are you jealous? 4. We (hide) _____ when Tony (arrive) _____ at his surprise party. As soon as he opens the door, we (jump) _____ out and (scream) _____, "Surprise!" 5. We work out at the fitness center every day after work. If you (come) _____ over while we (work) _____ out, we will not be able to let you into the house. Just to be safe, we (leave) _____ a key under the welcome mat so you will not have to wait outside. 6. While you (study) _____ at home, Magda (be) _____ in class. 7. When I (get) _____ to the party, Sally and Doug (dance) _____, John (make) _____ drinks, Sue and Frank (discuss) _____ something controversial, and Mary (complain) _____ about something unimportant. They are always doing the same things. They are so predictable. 8. When you (get) _____ off the plane, I (wait) _____ for you. 9. I am sick of rain and bad weather! Hopefully, when we (wake) _____ up tomorrow morning, the sun (shine) _____. 10. If you (need) _____ to contact me sometime next week, I (stay) _____ at the Sheraton in San Francisco.

**Будущее совершенное время
(Future Perfect)**

Упражнение 236

Данные в скобках глаголы поставьте в форму будущего совершенного времени:

1. By the time we get to Chicago this evening, we (drive) _____ more than four hundred miles. We are going to be exhausted. 2. When Sarah goes on vacation next month, she (study) _____ German for over two years. She should be able to communicate fairly well while she is in Austria. 3. I have not travelled much yet; however, I (visit) _____ the Grand Canyon and San Francisco by the time I leave the United States. 4. By the time you finish studying the verb tense tutorial, you (master) _____ all twelve tenses including their passive forms. 5. Drive faster! If you don't hurry up, she (have) _____ the baby by the time we get to the hospital. 6. I came to England six months ago. I started my economics course three months ago. When I return to Australia, I (study) _____ for nine months and I (be) _____ in England for exactly one year. 7. Margie just called and said she would be here at 8:00 o'clock. By the time she gets here, we (wait) _____ for her for two hours. 8. Frank just changed jobs again. If he keeps this up, he (change) _____ jobs at least four or five times by the end of the year. 9. Come over to my house around 9 o'clock. By then, I (complete) _____ my history essay and we can go see a movie. 10. In June, my grandmother and grandfather (be) _____ married for fifty years.

Упражнение 237

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой выражения будущего действия:

1. Ross and Rachel (marry) _____ next week.
I received an invitation last month.

2. — Nick: Someone is knocking on the door!
— Mike: I (open) _____ it.

3. The little Ros used to say: "I (become) _____ a professor of History later."

4. Manchester United and Chelsea (play) _____ tonight in the Champions League. I wonder who (win) _____ .

5. The bus (leave) _____ at 7 o'clock. They (not wait) _____ , if you (be) _____ too late.

6. My parents (visit) _____ Australia after their retirement, but that's still in the distant future.

7. The schools in Britain (reopen) _____ in September.

8. My daughter (have) _____ a party next month in the Star. Everything has already been arranged.

9. I don't know if we're still free on Saturday. I (ask) _____ my wife first.

10. I've forgotten to look up her phone number, but I (mail) _____ it to you this evening.

11. My mailing program has sent some weird messages to everyone in my address book. I'm almost sure that my virus scanner (find) _____ a mailing virus on my computer.

12. I bet that Britain (win) _____ the next World Cup.

13. Sorry, I can't come to your party on Friday evening. I promised my mother that I (study) _____ a whole weekend.

14. I can't come Saturday evening. I've already got an appointment. I (have) _____ dinner with my boss and his wife.

15. Jake (go) _____ to the Alps for the weekend. He has already bought the tickets.

Упражнение 238

Заполните пробелы соответствующими формами выражения будущего действия на основе глаголов, данных в скобках:

1. I'm hungry — Oh, I (make) _____ you a sandwich. 2. He (study) _____ Law in Oxford next year. 3. Oh darling! I love you so much, you (marry) _____ me? 4. The flight 236 (leave) _____ at 8 p.m. 5. Look at those clouds! It (rain) _____ any minute. 6. Jack (meet) _____ Tom tomorrow afternoon. 7. I think he (be) _____ very successful. 8. When (visit) _____ me next year? 9. Class (begin) _____ at 9. 10. As soon as she arrives in Brussels she (give) _____ you a call. 11. Look at those clouds on the horizon! It (rain) _____ soon. 12. Who do you think (win) _____ the next national elections? 13. We (fly) _____ to London next week for a meeting with the advisory board. 14. I promise you: I (finish) _____ my homework on time next week. 15. I'll take this letter to the post office when I (go) _____ into town this afternoon. 16. The sales (finish) _____ by Saturday. 17. This time next week my parents (lie) _____ on the beach in Spain. 18. You're crazy! You'll be exhausted before you (arrive) _____. 19. This is my last year at this school, I (leave) _____ in June. 20. We (have) _____ a party next Saturday. We've sent out the invitations.

Упражнение 239

Поставьте глаголы в приведенных предложениях в соответствующую форму:

1. They (drive) to Manchester.

Present Indefinite:

They _____ to Manchester.

Present Continuous:

They _____ to Manchester.

Past Indefinite:

They _____ to Manchester.

Past Continuous:

They _____ to Manchester.

Future:

They _____ to Manchester.

Present Perfect:

They _____ to Manchester.

2. Susan (sing) beautifully.

Present Indefinite:

Susan _____ beautifully.

Present Continuous:

Susan _____ beautifully.

Past Indefinite:

Susan _____ beautifully.

Past Continuous:

Susan _____ beautifully.

Future:

Susan _____ beautifully.

Present Perfect:

Susan _____ beautifully.

3. I (work) in a shop.

Present Indefinite:

I _____ in a shop.

Present Continuous:

I _____ in a shop.

Past Indefinite:

I _____ in a shop.

Past Continuous:

I _____ in a shop.

Future:

I _____ in a shop.

Present Perfect:

I _____ in a shop.

Упражнение 240

Заполните пробелы глаголом *go* в соответствующей форме:

1. I often _____ fishing on Saturday.
2. Have you ever _____ to a movie with your sister?
3. He is _____ home soon.

4. She will ____ home soon, too.
5. Yesterday I ____ swimming with my younger brother.
6. My mother usually ____ shopping twice a week.
7. My mother ____ to sleep an hour ago.
8. If you ____ tomorrow, I will, too.
9. My sister ____ to school at eight.
10. Let's ____ skating tomorrow.

Упражнение 241

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:

1. We (go) ____ to work every day.
2. Jake (finish) ____ the letter by five yesterday.
3. Mike (help) ____ his partner tomorrow.
4. We (bring) ____ a lot of books. Now we'll have to read them.
5. Look! Jane (swim) ____ across the river.
6. What you (do) ____ at six yesterday?
7. You ever (see) ____ a Concord plane?
8. When I (come) ____ home yesterday, my wife already (lay) ____ the table.
9. When I (come) ____ to work yesterday, I (remember) ____ that I (to leave) ____ the door at home open.
10. I already (write) ____ the letter, but I (forget) ____ the address.

Упражнение 242

Переведите на английский язык, используя времена: настоящее простое, длительное и совершенное, прошедшее простое и длительное, будущее простое:

1. В понедельник на прошлой неделе шел дождь.
2. Мой брат обычно завтракает в половине восьмого.
3. Петр обычно делает домашнее задание перед ужином. — Он уже сделал домашнее задание? —

Нет, он все еще его делает. 4. Почему вы идете так быстро? — Я иду быстро, потому что я замерз. Я никогда не хожу быстро летом. 5. Мария останется в гостинице. 6. Мой брат никогда не носит шляпу летом. 7. В тот вечер в пять часов я смотрел телевизор. 8. Почтальон (The postman) обычно приходит в восемь часов вечера. Сейчас уже половина девятого, а он все еще не пришел. 9. Каждый вечер я смотрю телевизор. 10. Служащие покидают работу в шесть часов вечера. 11. Моему брату около семидесяти лет, но он все еще работает. Когда он был молодым, он иногда работал даже ночами. 12. Боюсь, я проиграл эту партию в шахматы (this game of chess). Я играл очень плохо. Обычно я играю лучше. 13. Она еще не брала своего маленького сына (son) в театр (theatre), но уже водила его в кино в первый раз несколько дней назад. 14. Вчера в семь вечера мы играли в футбол. 15. В школе он играл в футбол. 16. Я не играл в футбол с 1983 года. 17. Маленькая девочка часто помогает своей матери. 18. Этот молодой человек написал свою первую книгу в 1995 году. 19. Сейчас 7 часов утра; ребенок уже встал с постели. Вчера утром он встал раньше. 20. Мы будем играть в футбол завтра.

Упражнение 243

Раскройте скобки, ставя глагол в формы: настоящего простого, настоящего совершенного, настоящего длительного, прошедшего простого или будущего простого времени:

1. Who (get) up _____ at seven every day? 2. You (write) _____ a letter to your Mother yet? 3. Look!

Mike (come) _____ home. 4. Who (go) _____ home now? 5. Jake just (come) _____ home. He wants to see you. 6. I think she already (get) up _____. 7. We (write) _____ a letter to Doctor Smith and asked him for this medicine. 8. Yesterday I (get) up _____ at six a.m. 9. When Mary (come) _____ home usually from work? 10. I (come) _____ home tomorrow at five. 11. I (write) _____ a letter to her next Monday. 12. Jake (write) _____ a letter but he cannot find a stamp. 13. She never (come) _____ home late. 14. When you (get) up _____ as a rule? 15. I (write) _____ a letter to her at the moment. 16. Tomorrow I (get) up _____ at five in the morning. 17. Look! She (get) up _____ at the moment. 18. Why she (come) _____ home so late yesterday? 19. I (get) up _____ every day at seven o'clock. 20. Carol (write) _____ letters to her friends every week.

Упражнение 244

Переведите на английский язык, ставя глаголы в формы настоящего простого, настоящего совершенного, настоящего длительного, прошедшего простого или будущего простого времени:

1. Когда ты идешь в школу? 2. Кто купил эту машину? 3. Ты живешь в Москве? 4. Кого ты навестил в больнице? 5. Сколько апельсинов в твоей сумке? 6. Он любит пиво? 7. Кто из твоих друзей работает в офисе? 8. Мы играем в футбол каждый день? 9. Что он пьет по утрам? 10. Он обычно спит после обеда? 11. Он уже приехал. 12. Она ходила по магазинам каждый день. 13. Когда ты нашел эту книгу? 14. Кто сейчас пишет письмо? 15. Кто полетит зимой в Америку? 16. Я еще не написал это

письмо. 17. Я купил эту книгу в прошлый четверг. 18. Я собираюсь в кино завтра. 19. Мы только что нашли его. 20. Мама сейчас готовит обед.

Упражнение 245

Поставьте глаголы в скобках в соответствующую временную форму (простое настоящее, простое прошедшее или настоящее длительное):

1. At present I (speak) _____ to the boss. 2. Jake (read) _____ books every day. 3. We (call) _____ him yesterday. 4. My partner (visit) _____ our company at the moment. 5. We (have) _____ dinner now. 6. Jake (want) _____ to go to Canada in 2020. 7. I (take) _____ Mary to my friends' house last Monday. 8. We usually (come) _____ home earlier. 9. I (write) _____ this book last year. 10. John (dial) _____ his wife's number at the moment.

Упражнение 246

Поставьте глаголы в правильную временную форму:

1. I usually (go) _____ to school by bus. 2. Yesterday morning I (get) _____ up at 6.30. 3. We needed some money so we (sell) _____ our car. 4. _____ she ever (be) _____ to Spain? 5. What Peter (do) _____ now? 6. Please don't make so much noise. I (study) _____. 7. Water (boil) _____ at 100 degrees Celsius. 8. Carol often (learn) _____ with her father. 9. Now Ron (phone) _____ Jill again. It (be) _____ the third time he (phone) _____ her this evening. 10. It (rain) _____ now. It (begin) _____ raining two hours ago. So it (rain) _____ for two hours. 11. You (hear) _____ from

Tom soon. 12. “ ___ it (rain) ___ ?” she always (ask) ___ me. 13. “ ___ you (go) ___ out last night?”
14. New York (be) ___ one of the largest cities of the world. 15. This house (cost) ___ 35 000 pounds in 1980.

Упражнение 247

Поставьте глаголы в правильную временную форму:

1. ___ John ever (win) ___ a prize at a race?
2. I (fall) ___ asleep yesterday when I (watch) ___ TV. 3. George never (be) ___ to Canada. 4. Tom is back to England. He (be) ___ to Italy for three weeks.
5. We (do) ___ a lot last Sunday. 6. I sometimes (go) ___ to the cinema. 7. Nick (work) ___ hard yesterday. 8. I (not find) ___ my ring yet which I (lose) ___ at the party yesterday. 9. They (build) ___ this castle in 1762. 10. Would you like to have something to eat? — No thank you I (just have) ___ dinner. 11. While Tom (play) ___ tennis Ann (take) ___ a shower. 12. I not (see) ___ his dog since yesterday. 13. Mike (play) ___ chess. How long he (play) ___ ? 14. “You (speak) ___ English?” she was asked. 15. When they (work) ___ in the garden the phone (ring) ___.

Упражнение 248

Поставьте глаголы в правильную временную форму:

1. When he ___ (arrive) we (have) ___ dinner.
2. ___ he (already, arrive) ___ in Los Angeles?
3. I (not see) ___ him for two days. 4. Father

(smoke) ____ his pipe while mother (prepare) ____ the tea. 5. She (already do) ____ the washing up. 6. Look! It ____ (snow) now. 7. She (have) ____ the flu last winter. 8. Last night I (read) ____ a book when suddenly I (hear) ____ a scream. 9. Carol (already start) ____ her new job. 10. Last week my rabbit (run) ____ away and I (not find) ____ it yet. 11. The teacher (write) ____ sentences on the board while the children (fill) ____ the words in the text. 12. Water (boil) ____ at 100 degrees Celsius. 13. What Peter (do) ____ at the moment? He (have) ____ a bath. 14. I (go) ____ to the theatre yesterday evening.

Упражнение 249

Поставьте глаголы в правильную временную форму:

Every summer our class (go) ____ on a short trip. Last year we (go) ____ to a zoo. Our teacher (be) ____ very nervous. Teachers (be) ____ often nervous on a school trip. But why? We (not understand) ____ that. I (take) ____ lots of photos of a baby elephant. “Why you (not take) ____ photos of other animals, too?” my friend (ask) ____ me. But I (not want) ____ to take photos of other animals. I (want) ____ to take photos of all my friends. They (have) ____ some bananas and (show) ____ them to the gorillas. “What you (do) ____ there? Come here,” our teacher (shout) ____ . We (find) a nice place for a picnic. But nobody (eat) ____ a banana. Can it be that the gorillas (have) ____ a nice lunch that day? I still (try) ____ to find out.

Упражнение 250

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов, данных в скобках:

1. If only he (be) _____ more careful during his exam, he would have had his driving licence by now.
2. Marcel and Andre (be) _____ friends of mine for more than 10 years.
3. We (climb) _____ for more than two hours now. Can't we have a rest now?
4. A bomb exploded nearby. Luckily, I (lie) _____ face to the ground.
5. Russian chocolates (taste) _____ marvellous?
6. We (have) _____ a picnic in the park when the rain started pouring down on us.
7. I never (understand) _____ why they didn't take measures.
8. I (dream) _____ of her last night, not of you.
9. The Dow Jones (rise) _____ steeply yesterday afternoon.
10. You (tell) _____ Peter about this deal?

Упражнение 251

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов, данных в скобках:

1. I (refer) _____ to John when I told the meeting about our current problem.
2. You (sunbathe) _____, haven't you?
3. As I (mention) _____ before, we can't go on like this.
4. She just (fly) _____ in from Rome.
5. This time next week I (fly) _____ over the Alps.
6. When I came in I could see she (cry) _____.
7. What you (do) _____ the last couple of hours?
8. By Saturday next week I (work) _____ on this painting for exactly one month.
9. I wish Carla (not break off) _____ her engagement with Will yesterday.
10. I'm quite sure you (not finish) _____ at 12.00.

Упражнение 252

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов, данных в скобках:

1. Builders (finish) _____ the house by the end of the year 2020. 2. This time tomorrow I (lie) _____ on the beach. 3. He (promise) _____ to be ready by 12.30, but I'm sure he won't make it. 4. The children (practice) _____ for 3 hours now. They should be able to sing one song. 5. It (rain) _____ heavily when we got married. 6. Tim (spill) _____ coffee on his new clothes this morning. 7. When I took another look I realized the shirt (shrink) _____ in the laundry. 8. The sun (rise) _____ in the east. 9. I never (come) _____ across him in my life. 10. You (cry) _____ a lot as a child? 11. Tomorrow at around 7.30 PM I (drive) _____ through Germany. 12. By 8 PM I (pass) _____ Freiburg on my way to Switzerland. 13. You (not spend) _____ your holiday in Italy next year? 14. I (go) _____ to Italy two years ago. 15. I (be) _____ there five times since 1999.

Упражнение 253

Поставьте глаголы в соответствующую временную форму:

1. She came in and turned off the TV although my favourite program (just, begin) _____. 2. You (not realize) _____ that we have accomplished something extraordinary? 3. He (wait) _____ for this opportunity for more than 10 years. 4. They gently (lay) _____ down the lifeless body on the cold stone. 5. I heard it on the radio while I (have) _____ dinner with my family. 6. You (not consider) _____ going to the police now? 7. By the end of this week, we (work) _____ on this

project for more than 6 weeks. 8. At 3 p.m. tomorrow I (work) _____ in the garden. I (mow) _____ the lawn. 9. You (meet) _____ anybody interesting at the party last Monday? 10. If I (know) _____ that things were going to turn out the way they did, I would never have joined the company. 11. We already (show) _____ our friends that we can assist them in their affairs. 12. You (tell) _____ Mr Peters to solve that problem with the delivery? 13. I (try) _____ it all morning, and I haven't done it yet. 14. He said that his company (surprise) _____ by the fact that we (not deliver) _____ our order on time. 15. You (see) _____ the new sort of drawers?

Упражнение 254

Заполните пробелы глаголами, данными в скобках, в соответствующей временной форме:

1. My brother (believe) _____ that he has seen you before, but I (not remember) _____ you. 2. I (fly) _____ to Toronto next week. 3. He (like) _____ women who (know) _____ what they (want) _____. 4. The cook (taste) _____ the soup to see if he needs to spice it up. 5. We can't have a barbecue because it (rain) _____. 6. She (stay) _____ in Geldrop for two weeks. 7. My son usually (play) _____ with Lego, but today he (play) _____ with Playmobil. 8. My grandmother (live) _____ in York and she still (have) _____ an old-fashioned iron bath. 9. My grandparents (watch) _____ "Neighbours" every day of the week. 10. You (disturb) _____ them! They (watch) _____ their favourite soap opera. 11. We (have) _____ a party next weekend. 12. The doctor said to them: "She is pregnant. You (have) _____ a baby."

13. I (not smell) _____ anything suspicious when I saw it. 14. My father (smoke) _____ one cigar every weekend. 15. As long as my mother is ill, I (cook) _____ for my father.

Упражнение 255

Отметьте, какие предложения из приведенных — неправильные:

1. He has been to many countries. 2. He has been to Venezuela last year. 3. My first job was in a factory. I did it for 3 months. 4. My first job was in a factory. I've done it for 3 months. 5. President Kennedy has been assassinated in Dallas. 6. President Kennedy was assassinated in Dallas. 7. He's broken his leg. 8. He's been breaking his leg. 9. Who's been eating my sandwich? It was here a minute ago. 10. Who's eaten my sandwich? It was here a minute ago. 11. I've been writing all morning. 12. I've been writing four letters. 13. How many cigarettes have you been smoking? 14. What have you done to your eye? It's red. 15. What did you do since I last saw you? 16. Your taxi arrived. It's waiting outside. 17. How long have you known your girlfriend? 18. We already have that car for several years. 19. How many pints of beer had he drunk when he crashed? 20. I didn't see him before he left on holiday. 21. I've been knowing Jane for years now. 22. Have you enjoyed your summer holidays? 23. She's been married three times. 24. My aunt, who is dead now, married three times. 25. Sorry I'm late, have you been waiting long?

Упражнение 256

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов, данных в скобках:

1. Who (invent) _____ the bicycle? 2. "Do you still have a headache?" — "No, it (go) _____. I'm all right now." 3. I was the last to leave the office. Everybody else (go) _____ home. 4. What you (do) _____ last weekend? You (go) _____ away? 5. I like your car. How long you (have) _____ it? 6. We decided not to go out because it (rain) _____ quite hard. 7. Jill is an experienced teacher. She (teach) _____ for 15 years. 8. I (buy) _____ a new jacket last week, but I (not, wear) _____ it once. 9. A few days ago I (see) _____ a man at a party whose face (be) _____ very familiar. At first I couldn't think where I (see) _____ him before. Then suddenly I (remember) _____ who it (be) _____. 10. You (hear) _____ of Agatha Christie? She (be) _____ a writer who (die) _____ in 1976. She (write) _____ more than 70 detective novels. You (read) _____ any of them? 11. — A: What (mean) _____ this word? — B: I've no idea. I never (see) _____ it before. Look it up in the dictionary. 12. — A: You (arrive) _____ at the theatre in time for the play last night? — B: No, we were late. By the time we got there, it already (begin) _____. 13. I went to John's room and (knock) _____ on the door but there (be) _____ no answer. Either he (go) _____ out or he (not, want) _____ to see anyone. 14. Angela asked me how to use the photocopier. She (not, use) _____ it before, she (not, know) _____ what to do. 15. Mary (go) _____ for a swim after work yesterday. She (need) _____ some exercise because she (sit) _____ in an office all day in front of a computer.

**Согласование времен
в английском предложении.
Будущее-в-прошедшем время
(Future in the Past)**

He *said* he *would* leave for America the next year.
I *didn't* know he *had gone* away;

НО:

The pilot *said* that the Moon *is* about 380 thousand
km from the Earth.

Упражнение 257

Поставьте данные в скобках глаголы в нужную временную форму, соблюдая правило согласования времен:

1. They promised that they (bring) _____ us all the necessary books. 2. He did it better than I (expect) _____ he would. 3. He said that the tractors (be) _____ there soon. 4. I think it all happened soon after the meeting (end) _____. 5. He said that he (can) _____ not do it without my help. 6. The astronomer told us that the Moon (be) _____ 240,000 miles from the Earth. 7. We asked the delegates whether they ever (see) _____ such a demonstration. 8. It was decided that we (start) _____ our work at four o'clock. 9. I told you that I (leave) _____ town on the following day. 10. I did not know that you already (receive) _____ the letter. 11. The boy did not know that water (boil) _____ at 100 degrees. 12. He wanted to know what (become) _____ of the books. 13. I was told that the secretary just (go out) _____ and (to come back) _____ in half an

hour. 14. We were afraid that she not (be able) _____ to finish her work in time and therefore (offer) _____ to help her. 15. He said we (may) _____ keep the book as long as we (like) _____. 16. When I called at his house, they (tell) _____ me that he (leave) _____ an hour before. 17. It (be) _____ soon clear to the teacher that the new pupil (cause) _____ much trouble. 18. I was thinking what a pleasure it (be) _____ to see my old friend again; I not (see) _____ him since my school days. 19. I have not yet told them that I (get) _____ them those books in the nearest future.

Упражнение 258

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:

1. He said that our friends (come) _____ here the next day. 2. I think it all happened soon after the film (to end) _____. 3. When I came to his place, they (say) _____ that he (go off) _____ two hours before. 4. He told us that the Sun (be) _____ 1,240,000 miles from the Earth. 5. We asked the man whether he ever (see) _____ such an accident. 6. We thought that we (start) _____ our work at three o'clock the next day. 7. I told you that I (leave) _____ town the day before. 8. I did not know that you already (receive) _____ the letter. 9. The girl did not know that water (boil) _____ at 100 degrees. 10. He wanted to know what (become) _____ of his toys.

Упражнение 259

Поставьте глаголы в нужную временную форму, соблюдая правило согласования времен:

1. They said that they (give) ____ us all the information the next day. 2. He did it better than I (think) ____ he would. 3. He said that our friends (be) ____ there soon. 4. I think it all happened soon after the meeting (end) ____ . 5. When I came to his house, they (tell) ____ me that he (leave) ____ an hour before. 6. The astronomer told us that the Moon (be) ____ 240,000 miles from the Earth. 7. We asked the policemen whether they ever (see) ____ such an accident. 8. We thought that we (start) ____ our work at four o'clock. 9. I told you that I (leave) ____ town on the next day. 10. I did not know that you already (get) ____ the letter. 11. The boy did not know that water ____ at 100 degrees. 12. He wanted to know what (become) ____ of the books. 13. He said that the secretary just (go out) ____ and (come back) ____ in half an hour. 14. We were afraid that she not (be able) ____ to finish her work in time. 15. He said we (may) ____ keep the book as long as we (like) ____ .

Упражнение 260

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Мы боялись, что она придет с работы слишком рано. 2. Монтер сказал, что я сломал бритву. 3. Я не знал, кто работает в соседней комнате. 4. Я был уверен, что он напишет это письмо. 5. Майк сказал, что он работает в парикмахерской. 6. Она хотела узнать, куда уехали ее братья. 7. Они сказали, что машина скоро будет здесь. 8. Джейк сказал, что хочет постричься. 9. Она сказала полицейскому, что ее ограбили. 10. Он не знал, что Земля находится на расстоянии восьми миллионов километров от Солнца.

ПАССИВНЫЙ (СТРАДАТЕЛЬНЫЙ) ЗАЛОГ В АНГЛИЙСКОМ ЯЗЫКЕ

Present Indefinite: The letter is written;
Past Indefinite: The letter was written;
Future Indefinite: The letter will be written;
Present Perfect: The letter has been written;
Past Perfect: The letter had been written;
Future Perfect: The letter will have been written;
Present Continuous: The letter is being written;
Past Continuous: The letter was being written;
Future in the Past Indefinite: The letter would be written;
Future Perfect in the Past: The letter would have been written.

С модальными глаголами:
The task *must* be completed.

Jake was reading a book. — The book was being read *by* Jake.

They showed us an ancient castle. —
An ancient castle was shown to us (с прямым дополнением в качестве подлежащего).

We were shown an ancient castle (с косвенным дополнением в качестве подлежащего).

Упражнение 261

Раскройте скобки, произведя необходимые изменения:

1. I'm not wearing my black shoes today. They (mend). 2. This copy (not read). The pages (not cut). 3. Why the car (not lock) or (put) into the garage? 4. The damaged ship (tow) into harbour when the towline broke. 5. This room (use) only on special occasions. 6. Bicycles must not (leave) in the hall. 7. He was taken to hospital this afternoon, and (operate on) tomorrow morning. 8. It was a lonely road, and the girl was afraid; she thought she (follow). 9. The paintings (exhibit) till the end of the month. 10. The little girl is the only child in the family, and she (spoil) by her parents and grandparents. 11. Normally this street (sweep) every day, but it (not sweep) yesterday. 12. It was very cold yesterday afternoon, but we couldn't light a fire in the sitting-room; the chimney (sweep). 13. This purse (to leave) in a classroom yesterday, it (find) by the cleaner. 14. Thousands of new houses (build) every year. 15. When I saw the car, it (drive) at over fifty miles an hour. 16. This room (not use) for ages. 17. The children are very excited this morning. They (take) to the circus this afternoon. 18. My keys (return) to me; they (pick up) in the street 19. Dogs must (keep) on leads in the gardens. 20. Dictionaries may not (use) at the examination.

Упражнение 262

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Все картины, которые вы здесь видите, написаны одним художником. 2. Эта история давно забыта всеми. 3. Моего брата посылают в коман-

дировку. Сейчас он готовится к отъезду. 4. Работа будет закончена в срок. 5. За доктором послали? Сделайте это как можно скорее. У ребенка высокая температура. 6. Эта книга была написана до того, как автор стал знаменитым. 7. Сотни новых домов будут построены к концу этого года. 8. Он сказал мне, что его костюм шьет первоклассный портной. 9. Мне предложили очень интересную работу. 10. Он серьезный человек. На него всегда можно положиться. 11. За старой женщиной ухаживает ее дочь. 12. На вечере нам показали прекрасный фильм. 13. В дом попала молния. 14. С ним необходимо немедленно поговорить по этому вопросу. 15. Вам могут задать вопрос по домашнему чтению на экзамене. 16. Ей было дано задание составить список участников концерта. 17. Речь была выслушана с большим вниманием. 18. Поход пришлось отложить из-за плохой погоды. 19. Об этой пьесе сейчас много говорят. 20. Делегацию нужно встретить (по предварительной договоренности) завтра в 9 часов утра в аэропорту.

Упражнение 263

Преобразуйте в пассивный залог:

1. People in Africa drink a lot of water. 2. Workers built the house in one week. 3. The teacher often speaks to me. 4. My brother is writing letters in his room. 5. The policeman stopped Jim when he was crossing the street yesterday. 6. We can't see the ship anywhere now. 7. I have been making cakes all the morning. 8. I have already written the letter. 9. Mary was reading a newspaper yesterday at five. 10. The boys were playing cards.

Упражнение 264

Раскройте скобки, поставив глаголы в форму пассивного залога:

1. I'm not wearing my black suit today. It (to repair) 2. Why the car (not to lock) ... ? 3. Bags must not (to leave) ... in the hall. 4. He (to take) ... to hospital this afternoon. 5. It was midnight, and the girl was afraid; she thought she (to follow) 6. This wallet (to leave) ... in a classroom yesterday, it (find) ... by the teacher. 7. Thousands of new houses (to build) ... every year. 8. Our bus (to break) ... into yesterday, and all the things (to steal) 9. The letter just (to write) ... and (to send) 10. I can't answer the telephone, I (to shave) ... at the moment.

Упражнение 265

Преобразуйте предложения из активного залога в пассивный без указания того, кто совершает действие:

Модель:

I am writing a letter at present. → The letter is being written at present.

1. I'm making a trim. 2. The hairdresser washed my hair. 3. The repairman has repaired my TV set. 4. The waiter is bringing the soup. 5. I bought a pair of jeans at those stores. 6. We have booked a room in this hotel. 7. My friends from Australia visited me in my new house. 8. The secretary will write this letter. 9. I will show you my new apartment. 10. The robber is following the girl.

Упражнение 266

Измените приведенные ниже предложения, построив на их основе пассивную конструкцию с предлогом *by*:

1. Steven has read a lot of interesting books.
2. The young worker made a model of a ship.
3. John is visiting a hospital.
4. Our class organized a meeting yesterday.
5. The spaceship discovered (открыл) a new planet.
6. Our friend won the first prize.
7. John called his dog Blackie.
8. We are using a computer in this project.
9. Jack builds a small house in the woods.
10. Steven has written a book.

Упражнение 267

Преобразуйте приведенные ниже пассивные конструкции в активные:

1. The plan of the work was written by John.
2. A lot of textbooks were read by the child.
3. The meeting is being visited by a group of children from Africa.
4. Parts of the broken car are being studied by the police.
5. Many experiments are performed by the scientist.
6. The model will be made by Nick.
7. This project was designed by our class.
8. The letter has been written by Chester, from Maine.
9. A new Maths program was developed by Denis Bernstein.
10. The clock was made by Rosemary Emery.

Упражнение 268

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Вчера я был остановлен полицейским.
2. Меня сейчас осматривает доктор.
3. Письмо будет отправлено завтра.
4. Машину сейчас ре-

монтируют. 5. Десять человек было ограблено на этой улице с прошлого года. 6. Это письмо только что было написано. 7. Меня часто посещают в больнице. 8. Работу начнут вовремя. 9. Нам дали десять минут на то, чтобы мы покинули город. 10. Мой бумажник и сумка были украдены.

Упражнение 269

Измените активную форму на пассивную:

1. They grow coffee in Kenya. 2. They publish *The Times* newspaper in London. 3. They make shoes in Boston. 4. They transport oranges from Valencia to Germany in special crates. 5. They are sending the parcel by sea. 6. They are destroying the forests in Indonesia. 7. The shark ate the man. 8. The fireman started the fire. 9. The police took him away. 10. They've treated him very well. 11. They haven't cleaned the kitchen yet. 12. They didn't punish him for what he did.

Упражнение 270

Измените активную форму на пассивную:

1. Did they catch the thief? 2. Will the King open the new bridge? 3. Do they make cars in Korea? 4. Did the hounds kill the fox? 5. Did the bull kill the matador? 6. Have the police found the body? 7. Why has the government banned the film? 8. When did they hijack the plane? 9. How did your host family treat you? 10. What caused the accident? 11. Has anyone cleaned the oven yet? 12. Is a doctor going to examine you?

Упражнение 271

Заполните пробелы, используя активную конструкцию с глаголом *let* или пассивную конструкцию с выражением *be allowed to* (в указанных случаях используйте отрицательные формы):

1. I know! We could go to the seaside tomorrow. Daddy _____ me use his car on Sundays.

2. I _____ use Daddy's car on Sundays so why don't we go to the seaside tomorrow?

3. I don't _____ the cats sleep on the bed.

4. My cats (not) _____ sleep on the bed.

5. You can't _____ me go to your cousin's wedding.

6. A: Are you coming on the camping trip with us?

B: No, I (not) _____ .

7. Dad _____ me use his car all weekend. It was great.

8. Put that cigarette out, please. You (not) _____ smoke in here.

9. My parents _____ me go to Spain for the weekend!

10. My mean brother refuses to _____ me use his computer.

11. Mum _____ me try on a brown dress. It was great.

12. Sssh! You (not) _____ talk in the library.

13. A: Why did you do it?

B: They _____ me.

14. Come on! _____ me have a go.

15. A: I (not) _____ go to the disco anymore.

B: Really?! Your parents are mean, horrible and cruel!

16. Mum _____ me do all the washing up last Sunday.

17. Excuse me, young lady. I don't think you _____ smoke in here.

18. It was awful. I only got a three in my essay, and the teacher didn't _____ me do it again.

Упражнение 272

Постройте предложения с пассивными конструкциями в настоящем и прошедшем времени, используя глаголы, данные в скобках:

1. He (offer) _____ a new job last week. 2. The bridge (blow off) _____ yesterday. 3. This novel (write) _____ by Hemingway. 4. Flies (catch) _____ by spiders. 5. All the trees (cut) _____ down yesterday. 6. We (tell) _____ to go home now. 7. Their purse (steal) _____ yesterday night in the disco. 8. Rain (hold) _____ up by fog. 9. He (throw) _____ out of the bar a week ago. 10. Pigs (use) _____ to find truffles. 11. The old theatre (reopen) _____ last Friday. 12. She (ask) _____ about the accident by the police yesterday. 13. Rotten eggs (throw) _____ at him last month in Bristol. 14. Mice (catch) _____ by cats. 15. I (often ask) _____ for her address.

Упражнение 273

Постройте предложения с пассивными конструкциями, используя глаголы, данные в скобках, а также указания на время:

1. English (speak) _____ all over the world (Present Tense). 2. This quarrel (forget) _____ in a few years' time (Future Tense). 3. My pencil case (steal) _____ (Present Perfect). 4. We (never beat) _____ at badminton (Present Perfect). 5. This shirt (make) _____ in France (Past Tense). 6. The dogs (keep) _____ in house (Present Tense). 7. Her new book (publish) _____ next month (Future Tense). 8. Milk (use) _____

to make butter and cheese (Present Tense). 9. They (take) _____ to school (Past Tense). 10. Not a sound (hear) _____ (Past Tense). 11. Some ink (spill) _____ on the carpet (Present Perfect). 12. The thieves (catch) _____ by the police (Past Tense). 13. The homework (correct) _____ by the teacher (Future Tense). 14. Her ring (find) _____ under the bed (Past Tense). 15. I (offer) _____ an interesting job (Past Tense).

Упражнение 274

Заполните пробелы пассивными конструкциями на основе данных предложений:

1. Someone told me that you bake the best bread in town, sir.

I _____ that you bake the best bread in town, sir.

2. They have planted thousands of trees alongside the E19 motorway.

Thousands of trees _____ alongside the E 19 motorway.

3. They will crown Eddy Murphy sportsman of the century.

Eddy Murphy _____ sportsman of the century.

4. They have to work out a publicity campaign to restore the image of Belgium in the world.

A publicity campaign _____ to restore the image of Belgium in the world.

5. They should do everything to bring war criminals to justice.

Everything _____ to bring war criminals to justice.

6. We require suitable candidates to be bilingual.

Suitable candidates _____ to be bilingual.

7. The Chairman of the Board asked the Managing Director to remain in charge for another year.

The Managing Director ____ to remain in charge for another year.

8. The entire press corps is interviewing him right now.

He ____ right now.

9. They must have stolen the painting between 2 and 3 A.M.

The painting ____ between 2 and 3 A.M.

10. Didn't anyone tell you to wear a jacket and tie in the restaurant?

____ to wear a jacket and tie in the restaurant?

11. They will have to rebuild the entire front of the prototype.

The entire front of the prototype ____ .

12. Nobody has ever called me "Chicken"!

I ____ "Chicken"!

13. I haven't decided on anything yet.

Nothing ____ yet.

14. Someone had told me that the road works caused delays.

I ____ that the road works caused delays.

15. People sometimes say that every cloud has a silver lining.

It ____ that every cloud has a silver lining.

Упражнение 275

Найдите вариант пассивной конструкции, соответствующий приведенному предложению:

1. Johnes bought Nescafe.

a) Nescafe had been bought by Johnes.

b) Nescafe was bought by Johnes.

c) Nescafe is bought by Johnes.

2. Fred asked Simon.

a) Simon was asked by Fred.

b) Simon had been asked by Fred.

c) Simon is asked by Fred.

3. Caroline paid for the meal.

a) The meal is paid for by Caroline.

b) The meal has been paid for by Caroline.

c) The meal was paid for by Caroline.

4. Harry will meet you at the airport.

a) You will have been met by Harry at the airport.

b) You will be met by Harry at the airport.

c) You would be met by Harry at the airport.

5. Tom respects Lindsay's opinion.

a) Lindsay's opinion would be respected by Tom.

b) Lindsay's opinion was respected by Tom.

c) Lindsay's opinion is respected by Tom.

6. Jane upset me by what she said.

a) I would be upset by what Jane said.

b) I was upset by what Jane said.

c) I would have been upset by what Jane said.

7. I'm going to inform John later today.

a) John would be informed by me later today.

b) John was informed by me later today.

c) John is going to be informed by me later today.

8. The police arrested 12 people.
a) 12 people were arrested by the police.
b) 12 people have been arrested by the police.
c) 12 people should be arrested by the police.
9. Sheila might come to see you tomorrow.
a) You might be visited by Sheila tomorrow.
b) You will be visited by Sheila tomorrow.
c) You would be visited by Sheila tomorrow.
10. Frank Sinatra sang My Way.
a) My Way was sung by Frank Sinatra.
b) My Way had been sung by Frank Sinatra.
c) My Way would be sung by Frank Sinatra.

Упражнение 276

Преобразуйте приведенные предложения в пассивный залог; вставьте необходимые местоимения:

1. They deceived her and stole all her money.
_____ was deceived by _____ .
2. I gave him a warning.
_____ was given a warning by _____ .
3. We asked them to leave the premises.
_____ were asked by _____ to leave the premises.
4. You gave us shelter and food.
_____ were given shelter and food by _____ .
5. He took you to the station.
_____ were taken to the station by _____ .
6. The neighbours had seen her.
_____ had been seen by _____ .

7. She lent me her car.

_____ was lent her car by _____ .

8. I will tell her the truth.

_____ will be told the truth by _____ .

9. You didn't pay him enough.

_____ was not paid enough by _____ .

10. He looks well after her.

_____ is looked well after.

11. I'm sorry, but I lost it.

I'm sorry, but _____ was lost.

12. Someone hit him in the dark.

_____ was hit in the dark by _____ .

13. She couldn't trust him.

_____ couldn't be trusted by _____ .

14. I made fun of them.

_____ were made fun of.

15. We demanded an explanation for his outrageous behaviour.

An explanation for his outrageous behaviour was demanded by _____ .

Упражнение 277

Преобразуйте приведенные предложения в пассивный залог:

1. Someone has been eating my spaghetti.

My spaghetti _____ .

2. Someone robbed the old lady in a dark alley.

The old lady _____ in a dark alley.

3. Someone had helped the old man.

The old man _____ .

4. Someone left the freezer open.

The freezer _____ open.

5. Someone murdered Lumumba.
Lumumba ____ .
6. Someone would give us some help.
We ____ some help.
7. Everyone will receive a letter.
A letter ____ .
8. Someone is eating my breakfast and I can't prevent it.
My breakfast ____ and I can't prevent it.
9. They grow bananas in South America.
Bananas ____ in South America.
10. Has someone already found the solution?
____ the solution ____ ?

Упражнение 278

На основе приведенных предложений постройте предложения в пассивном залоге (заполните пробелы соответствующей формой пассивного залога):

1. An uneasy silence succeeded the announcement of his departure.
The announcement of his departure ____ by an uneasy silence.
2. Did that girl interest you?
____ by that girl?
3. The lawyer gave them the details of his last will.
The details of his last will ____ by the lawyer.
4. We will not admit children under fourteen.
Children under fourteen ____ .
5. Someone has already asked him to give up smoking.
He ____ to give up smoking.

6. Most birds build nests in May.

Nests _____ by most birds in May.

7. The howling wind kept him awake.

He _____ awake by the howling wind.

8. Nicole Kidman was to open the international film festival in Gent.

The international film festival in Gent _____ by Nicole Kidman.

9. The decision of the minister will make a lot of people angry.

A lot of people _____ angry by the decision of the minister.

10. Volunteers of the Red Cross are doing a lot of good work.

A lot of good work _____ by volunteers of the Red Cross.

Упражнение 279

Заполните пробелы соответствующей активной или пассивной формой глагола:

The Storm

Millions of pounds' worth of damage (cause) _____ by a storm which swept across the north of England last night. The River Ribble (burst) _____ its banks after heavy rain. Many people (rescue) _____ from the floods by fire-fighters, who (receive) _____ hundreds of calls for help. Wind speeds (reach) _____ ninety miles an hour in some places. Roads (block) _____ by fallen trees, and electricity lines (bring) _____ down, leaving thousands of homes without electricity. "Everything possible (do) _____ to get things back to normal", a spokesman (say) _____ .

УСЛОВНЫЕ ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЯ (В ИЗЪЯВИТЕЛЬНОМ И СОСЛАГАТЕЛЬНОМ НАКЛОНЕНИИ)

I will help you if you ask me. — Я тебе помогу, если ты попросишь.

I would help you if you asked me. — Я бы помог тебе, если бы ты попросил (предположительность, ограниченность некоторыми условиями настоящего или будущего времени).

I would have helped you if you had asked me. — Я бы помог тебе, если бы ты попросил (нереальность, определенная некоторыми условиями прошлого).

Упражнение 280

Найдите правильный вариант продолжения:

1. If farmers in developing countries were given a decent price for their produce ...

a) they would be able to build a better future for their family, community and country.

b) they will be able to build a better future for their family, community and country.

2. If Belgium won the European Soccer Championship in the year 2020 ...

a) the world will be amazed.

b) the world would be amazed.

3. Consumers would be much better off if ...

a) accurate product information would be printed on the packaging.

b) accurate product information were printed on the packaging.

4. The children would be in a much better shape if they ...

a) would take my bike to go to school.

b) took my bike to go to school.

5. If I had a lot of money I ...

a) bought myself a car.

b) would buy myself a car.

6. Helen would be very upset if ...

a) she knows about John's past.

b) she would know about John's past.

c) she knew about John's past.

Упражнение 281

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глаголов:

1. If I (lose) _____ my job, I'd have a lot of problems getting another one. 2. If I (am) _____ in your position, I'd resign rather than wait to be sacked. 3. If I (speak) _____ Japanese as well as you do, I'd try to find a job with one of the Japanese banks. 4. If we (spend) _____ more on Research and Development, we wouldn't be so behind technologically. 5. If you (speak) _____ less and (listen) _____ more, you'd be more aware of what people really felt. 6. If you (spend) _____ more time on your own problems and a bit less on mine, we'd both benefit. 7. If we (control) _____ our expenses a bit better, we'd save a lot of money. 8. If you (invest) _____ some time into learning how the Internet

works, you'd find that it could really help you in your job. 9. If we (open) _____ an office in Tokyo, I'd be interested in working there. 10. If you (don't take) _____ the job, you'd regret it later.

Упражнение 282

Найдите в правом столбике продолжение предложений, данных в левом:

1. If I were rich,	a) if I were you.
2. If they knew where she was,	b) if they offered you a job there?
3. I wouldn't take the job,	c) if you won the lotto?
4. Would you go to China,	d) you'd get there by six.
5. If you left at five,	e) I'd get a new one.
6. What would you do with the money,	f) they wouldn't worry so much.

Упражнение 283

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:

1. If she (win) _____ the lottery, she would travel around the world. 2. If she (choose) _____ him as the winner of the beauty contest, he'll buy her some drinks. 3. She (weep) _____ if she finds out he is cheating on her. 4. I would leave him if I (be) _____ you. 5. I'll be happy if it (start) _____ to rain. 6. You would live longer if you (stop) _____ smoking. 7. I (help) _____ him if you do the same. 8. If I found my keys, I (can) _____ leave this town. 9. She would give up if you (not support) _____ her. 10. If people (eat) _____ less fat in Europe, they would live healthier.

Упражнение 284

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:

1. What would you do if you (be) _____ President?
2. If motorists had to pay an extra tax to drive in cities, they (use) _____ their cars a lot less.
3. If public transport (be) _____ free, less people would use their cars.
4. If you (be) _____ rich, what car would you have?
5. If your boss (ask) _____ you to work all week-end, what would you say?
6. If I (have) _____ a Mercedes, I'd give it away to charity. I don't believe people should own big cars.
7. If I went to Russia, I (visit) _____ the Hermitage Museum.
8. If you lent me some money, I (pay) _____ you back tomorrow.
9. I (take) _____ more exercise if I were you. You're getting fat.
10. I (not, listen) _____ to him if I were you.
11. I (come) _____ by tomorrow, if I have time.
12. If my company asked me to move to another country, I (refuse) _____.
13. If it (rain) _____ tomorrow, we won't go.
14. If I never see her again, it (be) _____ too soon.
15. If you don't want me to do it, I (not, do) _____ it.
16. If you were the last person in the world, I (not, ask) _____ you for help.
17. If Emmanuelle weren't so stupid, she (realize) _____ what a mistake she has made.
18. If we change supplier, we (not, be) _____ in the mess we are now in.
19. If I have time, I (call) _____ you.
20. I (not, do) _____ that, if I were in your shoes.

Упражнение 285

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:

1. What would you say if you (meet) _____ Bill Clinton?
2. What would you do if you (lose) _____ your

job? 3. If I (stop) _____ smoking, I would save \$5000 a year. 4. If I (stop) _____ smoking, I'll improve my health. 5. If I (be) _____ you, I'd speak to him about it. 6. If I (be able) _____ get back to London in time, I'll definitely come. 7. If I see him, I (tell) _____ him he was wrong. 8. If I (be) _____ the Prime Minister, I'd reduce taxes. 9. If I saw her again, I (not, speak) _____ to her. 10. If I hear from her, I (let) _____ you know. 11. If we build it, it (create) _____ 200 new jobs. 12. If I were offered the job and the salary were OK, I (take) _____ it. 13. If we lose the contract, we (have) _____ to fire a lot of workers. 14. I'd be very unhappy if we (move) _____ to London. 15. If we gave John another chance, he (make) _____ the same mistakes again. 16. If we accepted their terms, we (lose) _____ millions. 17. If it rains this evening, I (not, go) _____ out. 18. If I catch the 10 o'clock flight, I (be) _____ there at 12. 19. If we gave you 10%, we (not, make) _____ any money on it. 20. If you needed a hand, I (be able) _____ to come and help you out.

Упражнение 286

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:

1. If I were offered the job, I think I (take) _____ it.
2. If she (be) _____ hungry, she would eat something.
3. If he studied, he (pass) _____ the exam. 4. I (send) _____ you a postcard, if I had your address. 5. What (happen) _____, if you didn't go to work tomorrow?
6. If she has enough money, she (buy) _____ a new car. 7. What will John do, if he (not get) _____ the job? 8. She would be terribly upset, if I (lose) _____ her ring. 9. Many people would be out of work, if the

factory (close) ____ down. 10. What would you do, if you (be) ____ the president of your country? 11. If he hurried, he (catch) ____ the train. 12. If he (have) ____ time, he will come. 13. If he (ring) ____ the bell, the waiter would come. 14. If I have some money I (buy) ____ a new car. 15. If I (work) ____ harder I will pass the exam.

Упражнение 287

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:

1. If she sets the alarm clock, she (not oversleep) _____. 2. We (go) ____ swimming if it were warm enough. 3. If you help her in the garden she (be) ____ happy. 4. If you paid him well he (come) ____ . 5. If it (be) ____ warmer we would go for a walk. 6. He would buy that house if he (have) ____ some money. 7. If you studied harder you (write) ____ a good test. 8. If he (be) ____ here we would play cards. 9. If I (be) ____ you I wouldn't do that. 10. I (go) ____ to see him if he has time. 11. If he doesn't go back now he (be) ____ late. 12. What will you do if you (lose) ____ the way? 13. That box (look) ____ better if you painted it blue. 14. They would be glad if the rain (stop) ____ soon. 15. If you asked us we (help) ____ you.

Упражнение 288

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:

1. If I were you, I (start) ____ now. 2. If Charles (visit) ____ me, I would lend him my tools. 3. If I (be) ____ at home, I will learn my words. 4. If

Charles has got a hammer, he (lend) _____ it to me. 5. If Mary helped me in the kitchen, she (get) _____ more pocket money. 6. If you (come), _____ you would see her. 7. If we go to London, we (see) _____ the Tower. 8. Susan will help you, if she (get) _____ more pocket money. 9. I (tell) _____ you, if you asked me. 10. He (wash) _____ his hands, if you give him some soap. 11. If you close the door, nobody (see) _____ you. 12. If we (eat) _____ too much, we would get fat. 13. I will travel to the USA if I (have) _____ enough money. 14. If you (get) _____ up early you would catch the bus. 15. If I have some money I (buy) _____ a new car.

Упражнение 289

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:

1. If I (have) _____ enough money, I will buy a new skateboard. 2. If you help your mother, she (be) _____ very happy. 3. If Mary (help) _____ me in the kitchen, she will get more pocket money. 4. She will be angry if you (not tell) _____ the truth. 5. You will have to walk if you (miss) _____ the bus. 6. If Tom is at home, he (watch) _____ TV. 7. The baby (sleep) _____ if you are more quiet. 8. If he is in London, he (see) _____ the Tower of London. 9. He (go) _____ to the doctor's if he doesn't feel well tomorrow. 10. We (not get) _____ good marks if we don't learn. 11. I (travel) _____ to the USA if I have enough money. 12. If they (buy) _____ a car they would drive to Italy. 13. If I worked harder I (pass) _____ the exam. 14. If he (sell) _____ his car he won't get much money for it. 15. If he told me the truth I (be) _____ glad.

Упражнение 290

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаго-
лов:**

1. If I had known that you were in hospital I (visit) _____ you. 2. If I (know) _____ that you were coming I'd have cooked a dinner. 3. If you (arrive) _____ ten minutes earlier you would have got a seat. 4. You would have seen my garden at its best if you (be) _____ here last week. 5. I wouldn't have believed it if I (not, see) _____ it with my own eyes. 6. I (offer) _____ to help him if I had known that he was ill. 7. If I (know) _____ what a bad driver you were I wouldn't have come with you. 8. If I had seen that the traffic lights were red I (stop) _____. 9. The chicken (not, get) _____ into the house if you had closed the door. 10. If he had known that the river was dangerous he (not, try) _____ to swim across it. 11. If you (speak) _____ more slowly he might have understood you. 12. If I (try) _____ again I think that I would have succeeded. 13. You (not, get) _____ into trouble if you had followed my instructions. 14. If I (be) _____ ready when he called he would have taken me with him. 15. If she had listened to my instructions she (not, turn) _____ down the wrong street. 16. I (take) _____ a taxi if I had understood that it was such a long way. 17. You (save) _____ me a lot of trouble if you had told me where you were going. 18. If you (not, cough) _____ he wouldn't have known that we were there. 19. If I (see) _____ you in the street yesterday, of course I would have said "Good morning." 20. Of course I would have helped you if you (ask) _____ me to.

Упражнение 291

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:

1. If I had gone to England, I (miss) _____ Rachel's visit. 2. If I'd gone to University, I (like) _____ to study Economics. 3. I (go) _____ to the cocktail party if I hadn't had too much work on. 4. I (not, recognize) _____ you if somebody hadn't told me who you were. 5. I would have bought a Mercedes if I (be) _____ able to afford it. 6. I (send) _____ you a postcard if I hadn't lost your address. 7. I wouldn't have told you if I (know) _____ that you would get upset. 8. I'd have come in earlier if I (know) _____ how much urgent work there was. 9. I (forget) _____ all about it if you hadn't reminded me. 10. I'd have helped you if you (ask) _____ me. 11. If I'd left the house on time, I (not, miss) _____ the train. 12. I'd have preferred it if you (keep) _____ that to yourself. 13. If you (listen) _____ to what I said, none of this would have happened. 14. I (take) _____ the job if I'd known about the bad working atmosphere. 15. If you (not, be) _____ out when I called, I would have told you yesterday. 16. I (come) _____ and (see) _____ you if I'd known you were ill. 17. I wouldn't have bought this if I (know) _____ it only has a 3 month guarantee. 18. If I'd taken that job, I don't think I (be) _____ very happy. 19. If I (work) _____ harder when I was at school, I could have had a better job. 20. If you (tell) _____ me sooner, I'd have kept you a ticket.

Упражнение 292

Найдите в правом столбике продолжение предложений, данных в левом:

1. They would have got better exam results,	a) if she hadn't smelt burning.
2. She would have gone to Paris,	b) I wouldn't have got lost.
3. If you'd told me the date of her birthday,	c) I would have sent her a card.
4. I would have bought a new suit,	d) I wouldn't have camped there.
5. If I hadn't missed the turning,	e) if I'd known about the sale.
6. If I'd known about the accident,	f) if they'd studied harder.
7. If you'd warned me about the mosquitos,	g) I would have visited her.
8. The house might have caught fire,	h) if she'd got the French job.

Упражнение 293

На основе приведенных предложений постройте сложные предложения с придаточным условным:

Модель:

Простые предложения:

I did not have the TV program, so I missed the film.

If ____ .

Сложное предложение с придаточным условным:

If I had had the TV program, I wouldn't have missed the film.

1. I didn't see the signal, so I didn't stop. 2. She's very shy; that's why she doesn't enjoy parties.

3. I didn't know your number, so I didn't ring.
4. He doesn't take any exercise; that's why he is so unhealthy.
5. She didn't know you were in hospital, so she didn't visit you.
6. He doesn't earn as much as I do because he doesn't work overtime.
7. He's very thin; perhaps that's why he feels the cold so much.
8. She didn't speak to him, possibly because she was so shy.
9. My number isn't in the directory so people don't ring me up.
10. I only came up the stairs because the lift wasn't working.

Упражнение 294

Переведите на английский язык (в скобках указывается время возможного действия):

1. Если бы ты позвал меня вчера с собой на прогулку, я бы надела свое лучшее платье.
2. Если бы ты сегодня пришел между двумя и тремя часами дня, ты застал бы меня дома (прошедшее).
3. Если бы мне кто-нибудь сказал такую вещь, я был бы расстроен (to be upset — настоящее).
4. Я бы пошел домой и надел пальто, если бы стало холодно (настоящее).
5. Кейт приготовила бы обед, если бы знала, что мы придем (прошедшее).
6. Если бы я попытался сделать это снова, я бы смог (будущее).
7. Если бы ты вчера попросил меня помочь тебе, я бы сделал это (прошедшее).
8. Я бы поехал в Канаду в следующем году, если бы у меня были деньги.
9. Если бы меня пригласили на вечеринку, я купила бы цветы (flowers — будущее).
10. Если бы я знал этого человека, я позвонил бы ему вчера.
11. Если бы ты мне позвонил завтра, я бы приехал к тебе.
12. Я бы написал ей письмо, если бы знал ее адрес (прошедшее).
13. На твоём месте я не надел

бы это пальто (настоящее). 14. Если бы у меня была машина, я смог бы поехать за город (настоящее). 15. Если бы я купил этот дом, я был бы счастлив (happy — настоящее). 16. Я бы послал ей телеграмму, если бы знал ее адрес (будущее). 17. Если бы у меня был велосипед, я смог бы поехать с тобой (будущее). 18. Если бы ты ей написал, она бы ответила на твое письмо (будущее). 19. На твоем месте я купил бы этот костюм (настоящее). 20. Если бы я прочитал эту книгу, я знал бы ответ (прошедшее).

Упражнение 295

Раскройте скобки, поставив глаголы в соответствующую форму:

1. She will help you if you (ask) ____ her. 2. The children will go to the zoo if father (not take) ____ them fishing. 3. If the weather (be) ____ good, we'll go water-skiing on the lake. 4. If I (see) ____ Susie, I'll tell her about your sister's accident. 5. They won't arrange a party if Aunt Lucy (not help) ____ with the cake. 6. They won't arrange a party unless Aunt Lucy (help) ____ with the cake. 7. The burglar won't get into the house if we (lock) ____ the windows too. 8. Will you tell me the secret if I (promise) ____ to keep it?

Упражнение 296

Раскройте скобки, поставив глаголы в соответствующую форму:

1. She would help you if you (ask) ____ her. 2. The children would go to the zoo if father (not take) ____ them fishing. 3. If the weather (be) ____ good, we'd

go water-skiing on the lake. 4. If I (see) _____ Susie, I'd tell her about your sister's accident. 5. They wouldn't arrange a party if Aunt Lucy (not help) _____ with the cake. 6. They wouldn't arrange a party unless Aunt Lucy (help) _____ with the cake. 7. The burglar wouldn't get into the house if we (lock) _____ the windows too. 8. Would you tell me the secret if I (promise) _____ to keep it?

Упражнение 297

Раскройте скобки, поставив глаголы в соответствующую форму:

1. She would have helped you if you (ask) _____ her.
2. The children would have gone to the zoo if father (not take) _____ them fishing. 3. If the weather (be) _____ good, we'd have gone water-skiing on the lake.
4. If I (see) _____ Susie, I'd have told her about your sister's accident. 5. They wouldn't have arranged a party if Aunt Lucy (not help) _____ with the cake.
6. They wouldn't have arranged a party unless Aunt Lucy (help) _____ with the cake. 7. The burglar wouldn't have got into the house if we (lock) _____ the windows too. 8. Would you have told me the secret if I (promise) _____ to keep it?

Упражнение 298

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:

1. If you (find) _____ a skeleton in the cellar don't mention it to anyone. 2. I should have voted for her if I (have) _____ a vote then. 3. You would play bridge better if you (not, talk) _____ so much. 4. If you (read)

_____ the instructions carefully, you wouldn't have answered the wrong questions. 5. I could repair the roof myself if I (have) _____ a long ladder. 6. Unless they turn that wireless off I (go) _____ mad. 7. If you saw a Brontosaurus walking down Oxford Street what (you, do) _____? 8. If you drove more slowly, you (not, have) _____ so many accidents. 9. If you (wear) _____ a false beard nobody would have recognized you. 10. If she (leave) _____ the fish there, the cat will get it.

Упражнение 299

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глаголов:

1. The weather is lovely today. If it (stay) _____ dry and sunny, we (have) _____ a nice day. 2. If she (admit) _____ her mistake now, the Chief Executive (not mention) _____ it in her file. 3. If the board (listen) _____ to the Director, the company (not go) _____ bankrupt yesterday. 4. — I feel cold. — Do you? If you (wear) _____ a sweater, you (not say) _____ that. 5. I was allowed to stay, but if my boss (fire) _____ me, I (kill) _____ him. 6. I (help) _____ you with your exercise if I (have) _____ more time, but I must leave for Brussels immediately. 7. The mayor admitted that the terrorists (not shoot) _____ the hostages if the police (comply) _____ with their demands. 8. The only thing I haven't got is a big garage. If I (have) _____ one, I (buy) _____ a second car. Then my wife and I (not quarrel) _____ anymore. 9. The doctor says that unless my father (stop) _____ smoking, he (die) _____ within two weeks. 10. The guide said that if we (bathe) _____ in the polluted river, we (become) _____ seriously ill within 24 hours.

Упражнение 300

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глаголов, данных в скобках:

1. If I hear a thief I (catch) ____ him. 2. He would go to the cinema if he (have) ____ more time. 3. I (phone) ____ her if I knew her number. 4. If they were rich they (stay) ____ at a hotel. 5. I would have been glad if he (visit) ____ me in hospital. 6. I would have passed the exam if I (learn) ____ harder. 7. If she explains the situation he (understand) ____ it. 8. If we had gone to London we (see) ____ the Tower. 9. I will have to invite Bob if I (invite) ____ Linda. 10. If I didn't visit him he (be) ____ angry. 11. If he had offered me the job I (take) ____ it. 12. If it (stop) ____ raining we will play tennis. 13. If I (have) ____ some money I will buy a new car. 14. If he offers me a job I (take) ____ it. 15. If he (drive) ____ more carefully he would not cause an accident.

Упражнение 301

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глаголов, данных в скобках:

1. If Mr Brown (sell) ____ his car last year, he would have got more money for it. 2. If Susan takes her driving lessons regularly, she (pass) ____ her driving test. 3. If Mr Jones (watch) ____ the news every evening he would know more about politics. 4. If Charlie (not stop) ____ eating these green apples he'll soon feel sick. 5. If you had told me the truth I (help) ____ you. 6. If old Mrs White heard a strange noise she (call) ____ the police. 7. If I (have) ____ good luck I would have won the first prize. 8. If I (be) ____ you I would throw away all this old junk.

9. If I got the earlier bus I (can) ____ come home at 5 o'clock. 10. If mother (make) ____ apple pie I'll give you a piece. 11. If Peter (not leave) ____ earlier he would miss the bus. 12. If we missed the train we (take) ____ a taxi. 13. If he (win) ____ a lot of money he will fly to Paris. 14. If she is ill she (not come) ____ to our party. 15. We (play) ____ tennis if it stopped raining.

Упражнение 302

Поставьте глаголы в скобках в соответствующую форму сослагательного наклонения (прошедшее время):

1. I think that if we (take shelter) ____ under these trees, we not (get wet) _____. 2. If I (hesitate) ____ much longer before getting into the water, he not (let) ____ me swim at all. 3. If she (come) ____ earlier, she (have been able) ____ to see him before he went out. 4. He (go) ____ for a ride with you, if he (repair) ____ his bicycle. 5. If a year ago the sailors (be told) ____ they were to undertake a trip of this sort, they (be surprised) _____. 6. If he (be) ____ present, this not (occur) _____. 7. If the storm not (rage) ____, the ship (leave) ____ the harbour last night. 8. If our telephone not (be) ____ out of order, I (ring) ____ you up this morning. 9. If you (come) ____ between two and three yesterday, you (find) ____ me at home. 10. If I (have) ____ to carry that heavy box, I (be) ____ obliged to drop it after five minutes. 11. I not (go) ____ to sleep over that book if it not (be) ____ so dull. 12. If I (know) ____ you (come) ____, I of course (stay) ____ at home. 13. If anyone (say) ____ such a thing to me, I (feel) ____

hurt. 14. We never (solve) _____ the riddle, if you not (put) _____ us on the track.

Упражнение 303

Найдите правильный вариант продолжения:

1. If people were a little more tolerant ...

- a) our world would have been a better place.
- b) our world would be a better place.
- c) our world will be a better place.

2. If my father had locked his car properly ...

- a) his car would never have been stolen.
- b) his car will not be stolen.
- c) his car would not be stolen.

3. If the ozone layer peels off a little more we ...

- a) we ran a much higher risk of attracting skin cancer.
- b) would run a much higher risk of attracting skin cancer.
- c) will run a much higher risk of attracting skin cancer.

4. I would never feel comfortable on a plane if ...

- a) I know it's the pilot's maiden trip.
- b) I knew it's the pilot's maiden trip.
- c) I would know that it's the pilot's maiden trip.

5. A dog will never bite you if ...

- a) you will look it straight in the eyes, I'm told.
- b) you look it straight in the eyes, I'm told.
- c) you looked it straight in the eyes, I'm told.

6. The first thing I will do is drive to Spain if ...

- a) I would get my driving licence.
- b) I got my driving licence.
- c) I get my driving licence.

7. If John hadn't responded in such an aggressive manner he ...

- a) would never have a black eye.
- b) won't have a black eye.
- c) would never have had a black eye.

Конструкции

I wish.., If only.., It's high time

I wish I *lived* not far from here.

I wish I *had seen* that film.

I *wished* I *had seen* that film.

If only he *telephoned*!

If only I *had met* him there!

It's high time the children *went* to bed.

It's high time Michael *got* a job.

I wish I *were* in your place.

I wish I *were* strong.

Упражнение 304

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глаголов, данных в скобках:

1. I don't have anything to smoke. I wish I (have) _____ a cigarette.
2. Simon has gone on holiday and I really need to speak to him. I wish he (be) _____ here.
3. Girls don't like me because I'm ugly! I wish I (be) _____ better-looking.
4. I don't have much time. I wish I (have) _____ less work to do.
5. My computer is old and slow. I wish I (have) _____ a more powerful one.
6. It's really cold here. The climate is awful. I wish I (live) _____ in a hotter country.
7. I'm lonely. I wish I (know) _____ more people.
8. Mark and Sally are going to India but it's not possible for me to go with them. I wish it (be) _____ possible as it is a country I love.
9. I feel really old. I wish I (be) _____ twenty again.
10. My job is really boring. I wish I (have) _____ an interesting one.
11. I don't speak Spanish. I wish I (can) _____ as I love visiting Spain on holiday.
12. I don't understand English as well as I want. I wish I (understand) _____ it better.
13. My job pays really badly. I wish I (earn) _____ more money.
14. Sorry. I've burnt the spaghetti again. I wish I (be) _____ a better cook.
15. This town is so boring. I wish I (live) _____ in London.
16. I don't like working late at night. I wish I (finish) _____ earlier.
17. I cannot go to the wedding as I've got to work. I wish I (not, be) _____ working.
18. My car has broken down and I don't know what to do. I wish I (know) _____ something about cars.
19. I've got to work on Saturday. I wish I (can) _____ have the weekend off.
20. I cannot buy trainers in ordinary shops because my feet are too big. I wish they (be) _____ smaller.

Упражнение 305

Поставьте глаголы в скобках в соответствующую форму сослагательного наклонения (настоящее, будущее время):

1. You (speak) _____ better if you (be) _____ more attentive. 2. If he (understand) _____ the situation, he (act) _____ differently. 3. He (catch) _____ the train if he (make haste) _____. 4. If I (be) _____ you, I (consider) _____ the matter settled. 5. If only he (be) _____ here, he (can) _____ tell you. 6. If I (be) _____ in your place, I (think) _____ as you do. 7. He not (do) _____ it if you not (help) _____ him. 8. If he (be) _____ present, he (may) _____ object. 9. She (come) _____ to see you if she not (be tired) _____. 10. If I (get) _____ the tickets before twelve o'clock, I (come) _____ straight home.

Упражнение 306

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:

1. I live in a small house. I wish I _____ in a big one.
a) lived
b) would live
c) had lived
2. I drive a Renault. It's nice but I wish I _____ a Rolls Royce.
a) had
b) would have
c) had had
3. You're the best teacher I've ever had. I wish you _____ my teacher last year as well.

- a) were
- b) would be
- c) had been

4. I don't like these shoes very much. I wish I _____ them.

- a) didn't buy
- b) wouldn't buy
- c) hadn't bought

5. You're not listening to me. I wish you _____ to me.

- a) listened
- b) would listen
- c) had listened

6. The weather is awful. I wish it _____ raining.

- a) stopped
- b) would stop
- c) had stopped

7. I can't come. I wish I _____ come.

- a) could
- b) would be able to
- c) had been able to

8. I'd love to live in Paris. I wish I _____ in Paris.

- a) lived
- b) would live
- c) had lived

9. All my friends are very rich. I wish I _____ rich.

- a) were
- b) would be
- c) had been

10. I'm not very good-looking. I wish I _____ good-looking.

- a) were
- b) would be
- c) had been

11. He's not arrived yet. I wish he _____ up.

- a) hurried
- b) would hurry
- c) had hurried

12. I'm cold and miserable. I wish I _____ at home in bed.

- a) were
- b) would be
- c) had been

13. I hate this war. I wish it _____ .

- a) ended
- b) would end
- c) had ended

14. He's a very rude man. I wish he _____ more polite.

- a) were
- b) would be
- c) had been

15. I studied English at school but I never listened to the teacher. I wish I _____ more attention.

- a) paid
- b) would pay
- c) had paid

16. I've no time to see you. I wish you ____ me you were coming.

- a) told
- b) would tell
- c) had told

17. My husband always comes home late. I wish he ____ home early for a change.

- a) came
- b) would come
- c) had come

18. I cannot concentrate. I wish you ____ making so much noise.

- a) stopped
- b) would stop
- c) had stopped

19. I'd love to visit Orlando. I wish I ____ enough money to go there.

- a) had
- b) would have
- c) had had

20. I hate my job. I wish I ____ something more interesting.

- a) did
- b) would do
- c) had done

Упражнение 307

Найдите правильный вариант:

1. I don't understand this point of grammar. I wish I ____ it better.

- a) understood
- b) would understand
- c) had understood

2. It never stops raining here. I wish it _____ raining.

- a) stopped
- b) would stop
- c) had stopped

3. I should never have said that. I wish I _____ that.

- a) didn't say
- b) wouldn't say
- c) hadn't said

4. I miss my friends. I wish my friends _____ here right now.

- a) were
- b) would be
- c) had been

5. I speak terrible English. I wish I _____ English well.

- a) spoke
- b) would speak
- c) had spoken

6. I cannot sleep. The dog next door is making too much noise. I wish it _____ quiet.

- a) kept
- b) would keep
- c) had kept

7. This train is very slow. The earlier train was much faster. I wish I _____ the earlier train.

- a) caught
- b) would catch
- c) had caught

8. I didn't see the TV program but everybody said it was excellent. I wish I ____ it.

- a) saw
- b) would see
- c) had seen

9. I went out in the rain and now I have a bad cold. I wish I ____ out.

- a) didn't go
- b) wouldn't go
- c) hadn't gone

10. This movie is terrible. I wish we ____ to see another one.

- a) went
- b) would go
- c) had gone

11. I hate living in England. It's cold and it's damp. I wish I ____ in Spain.

- a) lived
- b) would live
- c) had lived

12. I love California. I wish I ____ there right now.

- a) were
- b) would be
- c) had been

13. My car is too small. I wish I _____ a bigger one.

- a) had
- b) would have
- c) had had

14. I was in Miami only for a week. I wish I _____ more time there but I had to go on to New York.

- a) had
- b) would have
- c) had had

15. My face is bright red. I wish I _____ in the sun so long yesterday.

- a) didn't sit
- b) wouldn't sit
- c) hadn't sat

16. It was supposed to be a secret. I wish you _____ him.

- a) didn't tell
- b) wouldn't tell
- c) hadn't told

17. They didn't offer me the job. I wish they _____ it to me.

- a) offered
- b) would offer
- c) had offered

18. You're always moaning about something or other. I wish you _____

- a) shut up
- b) would shut up
- c) had shut up

19. I hate having red hair. I wish I ____ blonde hair.

- a) had
- b) would have
- c) had had

20. This exercise is very boring. I wish the teacher ____ us some more interesting things to do.

- a) gave
- b) would give
- c) had given

Упражнение 308

Поставьте глаголы в скобках в соответствующую форму сослагательного наклонения:

1. You (speak) ____ better at the meeting tomorrow if you (use) ____ your notes. 2. If he (understand) ____ the situation in which he is in, he (act) ____ differently. 3. Look! The train is leaving the station. We (catch) ____ it if we (make) ____ it fast. 4. If I (be) you ____, I (do) ____ it easily. At least I can help you. 5. If he (be) ____ here, he (can) ____ show you how to do it. 6. If I (be) ____ in your place now, I (think) ____ as you do. 7. He (not, do) ____ it if you (not, help) ____ him. 8. If he (be) ____ present, he (may) ____ mind your smoking here. 9. She (come) ____ to see you if she (not, be tired) ____ now. 10. If I (get) ____ the tickets before twelve o'clock, I (come) ____ straight home. 11. I wish he (can) ____ go to Canada with you next year. 12. If only we (manage) ____ to cross the river now! 13. It's time we (be) ____ at home. 14. I wish I (be) ____ you. 15. We wish we (come) ____ home

before Father comes. 16. I don't know the answer, but if I (know) _____ it, I (tell) you. 17. I wish I (can) _____ go with you there tomorrow. 18. It's time the children (go) _____ to bed. 19. I have no garden, but if I (have) _____ one, I (grow) _____ a lot of flowers. 20. I wish I _____ (be) with him now.

Упражнение 309

Поставьте глаголы в скобках в соответствующую форму сослагательного наклонения:

1. If I (think) _____ much longer before getting into the water, he (not, let) _____ me swim at all today. 2. If she (come) _____ earlier, she (be able) _____ to see him before he went out. 3. He (go) _____ for a walk with you yesterday, if he (repair) _____ his shoes. 4. If a year ago I (be told) _____ that I was to go to France, I (be surprised) _____. 5. If he (be) _____ present there, this (not, happen) _____. 6. If our telephone (not, be) _____ out of order, I (call) _____ you this morning. 7. If you (come) _____ between two and three yesterday, you (find) _____ me at home. 8. If I (have) _____ to carry that heavy box, I (drop) _____ it after five minutes. 9. I (not, go) _____ to sleep over that book if it (not, be) _____ so dull. 10. If I (know) _____ you (come) _____, I of course (stay) _____ at home yesterday. 11. If only we (get) _____ the tickets for that flight yesterday! 12. I wish he (not, break) _____ his leg in the accident last week. 13. I wish she (not, be) _____ at home when the telephone rang. 14. If only Mike (be) _____ here when the postman came! 15. I wish I (be) _____ in the theatre when the play was on.

Словосочетания
had better* и *would rather

I had better *walk*.

I had better *not* do this.

I would rather *drive* than *walk*.

I would rather *not* eat this fish.

I would rather *that* you *drove*.

I would rather *that* you *didn't* drive.

Упражнение 310

Заполните пробелы, выбрав нужное слово; переведите, обращая внимание на нюансы значений:

1. I think that you'd (rather — better) ____ send this information by mail. 2. I'd (rather — better) ____ that you didn't pay in advance. 3. We'd (rather — better) ____ move closer to the café. 4. I'd (rather — better) ____ go there in a taxi. 5. I'd (rather — better) ____ stay in and watch television. 6. I suppose that you'd (rather — better) ____ save this money. 7. You'd (rather — better) ____ not hire Miss Guerra. 8. They'd (rather — better) ____ drive there during the daytime. 9. I'd (rather — better) ____ that you bought a house in the countryside. 10. They'd (rather — better) ____ mind their own business.

Упражнение 311

Заполните пробелы конструкциями *had better* и *would rather*:

1. It's getting dark. We ____ go back now.
2. A: Can I borrow your car?
B: You ____ not!
3. A: Can I borrow your camera?
B: I ____ you didn't.
4. You know, I ____ you didn't smoke in front of the kids.
5. You ____ take insect repellent if you're camping near a lake.
6. I ____ go to Altea than bloody Benidorm any day.
7. We ____ you didn't hang out with Craig. He's bad news.
8. They ____ have everything ready for when our clients arrive or I'll skin them alive.
9. I ____ not drink on Friday or I won't be in a fit state for the journey.
10. You ____ take a bit of time to think this one over carefully.
11. You ____ not breathe a word about this to David.
12. A: Mike, I ____ you didn't wear jeans in the office.
B: Craig, I'd rather you weren't my boss!

Упражнение 312

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:

1. It's high time we ____
 - a) sent him a registered letter.
 - b) send him a registered letter.

-
2. If you had sent the same driver, _____
a) there would be no problem.
b) there would have been no problem.
c) there will be no problem.
3. If only Anne _____
a) had seen the cyclist in time!
b) saw the cyclist in time!
c) sees the cyclist in time!
4. It's about time you _____
a) spent a little less money.
b) spend a little less money.
5. You'd better _____
a) stopped smoking.
b) stop smoking.
6. Catherine's birthday's today?! If I _____ earlier!
a) only know that
b) only knew
c) had only known
7. I'd much rather _____ healthy than rich.
a) be
b) been
8. It's high time we _____
a) go now.
b) went now.
9. I'd rather Helen _____ a little later today.
a) leaves
b) left

10. — “Frederic wants to go fishing.”

— “I’d rather he _____”.

- a) didn’t
- b) hadn’t

Упражнение 313

Найдите правильный вариант продолжения:

1. If only I had known about your difficult situation
I _____

- a) would help you.
- b) will help you.
- c) would have helped you.

2. We wouldn’t have gone bankrupt if _____

- a) we had conducted better market research.
- b) we conducted better market research.
- c) we would have conducted better market research.

3. If you hadn’t given your approval _____

- a) this had never happened.
- b) this would never have happened.
- c) this would never happen.

4. Geraldine would never have left Jim if _____

- a) he were more reasonable and understanding.
- b) he had been more reasonable and understanding.

5. France would never have won the World Cup if

- _____
- a) the final stage were played in Brazil.
 - b) the final stage had been played in Brazil.

6. If we had had a better marketing strategy we

- a) would easily have conquered the German market.
b) had easily conquered the German market.
c) will easily conquer the German market.

Использование глаголов «побуждения к действию» и производных от данных глаголов существительных и прилагательных в сложных предложениях с союзом *that* в сослагательном наклонении

I suggest that Mary (should) go to the library with Paul.

The Smiths insisted that Roger (should) buy a new tie for the party.

It was a recommendation that all present (should) open their books at page forty-six.

It's important that the data (should) be verified.

Упражнение 314

Преобразуйте предложение таким образом, чтобы использовать стоящие в скобках существительные или прилагательные, производные от глаголов «побуждения к действию», а также сами эти глаголы:

Модель:

President Reagan's doctor wanted him to take a short rest at Camp David after the assassination attempt (to suggest).

After the assassination attempt, President Reagan's doctor suggested that he take a short rest at Camp David.

1. She wanted each worker to contribute one day's pay (make a suggestion). 2. A graduate student must

maintain a grade point average of “B” in his major field (It is imperative). 3. One has to meet a judge before signing the final papers for a divorce (It is a requirement). 4. Cancer must be diagnosed and treated as early as possible in order to assure a successful cure (It is essential). 5. The patient was operated on yesterday morning right after he had been taken to hospital (It was important). 6. John Dewey said that children were to learn through participating in experiences rather than through listening to lectures (to suggest). 7. Mike wanted Jane to water her plants every day before Sunday (to require). 8. Don’t drive or operate heavy equipment while taking this medicine (It’s imperative). 9. It is extremely important for an engineer to know how to use a computer. 10. It was important for Jake to spend hours in the library hall, reading and taking notes.

КОСВЕННАЯ РЕЧЬ

He said: “I *will* come *tomorrow*”. — He said (told me) he *would* come *the next day*.

Peter said: “*Can* you attend evening classes?” — Peter *asked* me *if I could* attend evening classes.

The salesman said: “You are strongly recommended to buy this camera”. — The salesman *persuaded* the customer *to buy* that camera.

Mary said: “What *do* you want to do?” — Mary asked what I *wanted* to do.

He asked his secretary, “*Has* the postman been yet?” — He asked his secretary if the postman *had already* been.

Упражнение 315**Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:**

1. Jack told the policeman, "I have lost my identity card." 2. Henry said to me, "I didn't take your car." 3. Bob said to Tom, "Henry doesn't live next to me." 4. I told the policeman, "I saw the thief in the house." 5. He said, "I have eaten nothing for two days." 6. Jack's chief said to him, "You haven't done this work properly." 7. Mary said, "I don't want to wear my old dress." 8. My wife said to me, "I feel very bad, and I have a headache." 9. My friend told me, "We have a lot of time to do our work." 10. I said to my sister, "George has written me a long letter."

Упражнение 316**Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:**

1. I said to Jack, "Please give me your passport." 2. The bus-driver said to the passengers, "Don't get off the bus while it is going." 3. Mary said to her secretary, "Take the letter to the Post Office, please." 4. The teacher said to Tom, "Collect the papers and put them on my table." 5. The old man said to the little girl, "Don't run across the street." 6. My friend said, "Wait for me outside the cinema at 6, please." 7. Mary's mother said to her, "Don't go out without your coat." 8. The doctor said to the patient, "Don't go back to work for a month." 9. Jack said to the policeman, "Tell me the time, please." 10. The policeman said to the passer-by, "Show me your pockets, will you?"

Упражнение 317**Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:**

1. I asked my friend, "How do you feel after your holiday?" 2. Margaret asked Richard, "Where are you going for your holidays?" 3. Ann asked Mary, "What do you usually have for breakfast?" 4. Jack's father asked him, "Who are you writing a letter to?" 5. The teacher asked Bob, "When did you learn to swim?" 6. Mary's mother asked her, "Where have you put your shoes?" 7. I asked her, "Who gave you that watch?" 8. Peter asked me, "When are you going to have dinner?" 9. Mr Smith asked his wife, "How much do you spend on food every week?" 10. The policeman asked me, "Where did you lose your wallet?" 11. The teacher came into the classroom and asked the pupils, "What are you doing?" 12. Henry asked Tom, "Who did you visit in the hospital?" 13. I asked Bob, "Why didn't you answer my letter?" 14. The teacher wrote the answers on the blackboard (доска) and then asked, "Who has got all the answers right?" 15. The little boy asked his father, "Why does a policeman wear a uniform?" 16. I asked him, "Who are you looking at?" 17. A man asked his friend, "When did you buy your car?" 18. Tom asked the teacher, "What does the word 'cash' mean?" 19. The bank teller said, "When are you going to open an account?" 20. The police officer said, "When did you see the thief?"

Упражнение 318**Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:**

1. I asked the old gentleman, "Are you feeling well?" 2. The hotel manager asked the visitors, "Did you sleep well?" 3. He asked his wife, "Have you got

a headache?" 4. The manager asked Tom, "Do you come to work by bus or on foot?" 5. A man stopped me in the street and asked, "Have you got a watch?" 6. The officer asked me, "Do you follow me or not?" 7. Henry's father asked his son, "Do you want to be an engineer or a doctor?" 8. I asked Peter, "Are you going to play football on Friday or on Saturday?" 9. The teacher asked me, "Do you write 'swimming' with one 'm' or a double 'm'?" 10. He asked his secretary, "Has the postman been yet?"

Упражнение 319

Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:

1. "What else did you see?" I asked the boy.
2. "What is your new house like?" I asked them.
3. "Did they understand what you said to them?" he asked.
4. "Haven't you got a television set?" he asked.
5. She said, "I shall finish my work by the end of this month."
6. He said, "I went to get this book because I have not read it."
7. He said, "I have spoken to Mr Brown and he will be here in an hour."
8. She said to me, "Give me time to think."
9. The teacher asked the new boy, "What is your name?"
10. "What did you say?" asked Oliver.

Упражнение 320

Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную, сделав необходимые преобразования:

1. He said to her, "I love you."
2. "It's raining," she said.
3. "We've lived here for three years," he said.
4. "Can they play the piano?" she asked.
5. "Has Sarah ever been to Siena?" he asked.
6. "Don't talk

to strangers, Michael,” said his mother. 7. “Don’t listen to a word he says,” she told me. 8. “Phone your granny,” she told him. 9. “I first met my wife in Seville,” he told us. 10. “Don’t be late,” she warned him.

Упражнение 321

Заполните пробелы в приведенных предложениях, используя данные ниже глаголы (каждый из глаголов может быть использован только один раз) (*advise, hope, promise, suggest, beg, insist, remind, threaten, deny, invite, refuse, warn*):

1. “I didn’t do it,” she said.
She ____ doing it.
2. “Have lunch with me,” she said.
She ____ me to have lunch with her.
3. “Why don’t you buy one?” said Tom.
Tom ____ that I buy one.
4. “I promise I’ll take you to Prague,” said Mary.
Mary ____ to take me to Prague.
5. “I hope Andy phones tonight,” said Clare.
Clare ____ Andy would phone that night.
6. “Please, please don’t tell anyone!” he said.
He ____ me not to tell anyone.
7. “I won’t do it,” he said.
He ____ to do it.
8. “You should have lessons,” she said.
She ____ me to have lessons.
9. “We really must go with you,” they said.
They ____ that they go with me.
10. “Don’t forget to phone Granny,” said Mum.
Mum ____ me to phone Granny.
11. “If you wear my T-shirt again, I’ll pinch you

very hard," said Maggy.

Maggie _____ to pinch me very hard if I wore her T-shirt again.

12. "Don't fly kites near electric overhead cables," said my father.

My father _____ me not to fly kites near electric overhead cables.

Упражнение 322

Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:

1. Jack told the policeman, "I have lost my passport." 2. Henry said to me, "I haven't taken your car." 3. The teacher said to Tom, "Get out of the classroom!" 4. The old man said to the little girl, "Help me with my bag." 5. My friend said, "Wait for me outside the theatre at 7, please." 6. Mary's mother asked her, "Where have you put your dress?" 7. I asked her, "Who has given you that watch?" 8. Peter asked me, "When are you going to have breakfast?" 9. He asked his wife, "Have you got time?" 10. The manager asked Tom, "Do you come to work by bus or on foot?"

Упражнение 323

Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:

1. Mr Brown said, "I was watching TV last night."
Mr Brown said (that) _____ .

2. Sandy explained, "I saw the accident at the corner of High Street."

Sandy explained (that) _____ .

3. Bob said, "We had a wonderful time at Peter's party."

Bob said (that) they ____ .

4. The farmer said, "I didn't see her."

The farmer said (that) ____ .

5. Will and Tim said, "We were very happy about the present."

Will and Tim said (that) ____ .

6. Mr Jones said: "As a young boy I collected stickers."

Mr Jones said (that) ____ .

7. Peter reported, "We played a lot of tennis last year."

Peter reported (that) ____ .

8. Mother said, "I have a headache."

Mother said (that) ____ .

9. The Clarks told us, "We drove right down to Athens last summer."

The Clarks told us (that) ____ .

10. Helen said, "I'm watching the late night show."

Helen said (that) ____ .

11. Peter said, "They were interested in other countries."

Peter said (that) ____ .

12. Mr Cooper said, "I take my medicine regularly."

Mr Cooper said (that) ____ .

13. Mrs Miller said, "I don't feel better now."

Mrs Miller said (that) ____ .

14. Sarah said, "My father takes me to school every day."

Sarah said (that) ____ .

15. He said to the reporters, "I'm a farmer in Cornwell."

He said to the reporters (that) ____ .

16. Mrs Jones told us, "My sister works in Manchester."

Mrs Jones told us (that) _____ .

17. Paul said, "I feel terrible."

Paul said (that) _____ .

18. Sally said to the policeman, "We don't know the way to the police station."

Sally said to the policeman (that) _____ .

19. Mrs Green said, "I hear strange noises in my garden every night."

Mrs Green said (that) _____ .

20. Tom told me, "I meet my friend on the way to school."

Tom told me (that) _____ .

21. Mrs White said, "My children like fish and chips."

Mrs White said (that) _____ .

22. Helen said, "The tickets for the show are very expensive."

Helen said (that) _____ .

23. The lady told me, "Mr O'Connor sells the best meat around here."

The lady told me (that) _____ .

24. The children said, "We can watch TV every Saturday night."

The children said (that) _____ .

25. Helen told me, "I must help my mother in the kitchen every evening."

Helen told me (that) _____ .

26. He told me, "I am looking for my key."

He told me (that) _____ .

27. Mark said, "She likes something to drink."

Mark said (that) _____ .

28. They told us, "Our car makes such a noise."

They told us (that) _____ .

29. My sister told me, "I am visiting her next

Monday.”

My sister told me (that) _____ .

30. Carol told me, “He doesn’t invite her to the party.”

Carol said (that) _____ .

Упражнение 324

Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:

1. “I like ice cream.”

Mary said (that) _____ .

2. “We are on time.”

The Browns said (that) _____ .

3. “He is sitting on the table.”

Sue said (that) _____ .

4. “Bill always goes to bed early.”

Mother said (that) _____ .

5. “I often drive to London.”

Mrs Smith said (that) _____ .

6. “I’m going to answer the phone.”

Bill said (that) _____ .

7. “I’m not doing my homework now.”

The girl said (that) _____ .

8. “I always sell all my flowers.”

The gardener said (that) _____ .

9. “You can help me with the dishes.”

Mother said (that) _____ .

10. “I meet him every Friday.”

He said (that) _____ .

11. “I leave tonight.”

Jim told me (that) _____ .

12. “I’m watching TV.”

He said (that) _____ .

13. “She likes roast beef.”

She told them (that) _____ .

14. "We buy a newspaper every day."

The patient said (that) _____ .

15. "We are flying to New York."

They told me (that) _____ .

Упражнение 325

Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:

1. He said, "I'm looking forward to my holidays."

He said (that) _____ .

2. She said, "We had a day away at the beach."

She said (that) _____ .

3. He said, "My mum took us to an alligator farm."

He said (that) _____ .

4. She said, "There is a big pool with lots of alligators."

She said (that) _____ .

5. She said, "I don't like alligator meat."

She said (that) _____ .

6. He said, "We have never seen such a beautiful view."

He said (that) _____ .

7. She said, "My dad works in town."

She said (that) _____ .

8. They told us, "We spend our holidays on a farm every year."

They told us (that) _____ .

9. She said, "We went for a picnic."

She said (that) _____ .

10. He said, "My brother came home late."

He said (that) _____ .

11. Bill said, "I'm looking for my key."

Bill said (that) _____ .

12. She said, "They bought a farmhouse in the country."

She said (that) _____ .

13. He said, "I have been to the top of the Empire State Building."

He said (that) _____ .

14. Betty said, "I forgot to give him my address."

Betty said (that) _____ .

15. Bobby said, "I like science fiction books."

Bobby said (that) _____ .

Упражнение 326

Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:

1. They said: "It will be hot tomorrow."

They said (that) _____ .

2. Mother said: "I am busy."

Mother said (that) _____ .

3. She told the police: "I have heard strange noises during the night."

She told the police (that) _____ .

4. Peter said: "I go to school by train."

Peter said (that) _____ .

5. Sandy said: "My father likes sweets."

Sandy said (that) _____ .

6. She told me: "I have been phoning with my friend for two hours."

She told me (that) _____ .

7. Peter said: "I have known the telephone number of my friend Jim but I can't remember it now."

Peter said (that) _____ .

8. Jim told me: "I will spend my holidays in Paris next year."

Jim told me (that) _____ .

9. Bob told me: "I went to a birthday party last night."

Bob told me (that) _____ .

10. Tom said: "I am learning for the history test."

Tom said (that) _____ .

11. They said: "We have just returned from London."

They said (that) _____ .

12. Mary said: "I know the answer."

Mary said (that) _____ .

13. He said: "I read this book last month."

He said (that) _____ .

14. Mrs White told us: "I will stay at home next weekend."

Mrs White told us (that) _____ .

15. Peter and Sally said: "We live in New York."

Peter and Sally said (that) _____ .

16. He told me: "We have been dancing all the time."

He told me (that) _____ .

17. Mum asked me: "Have you seen my daughter?"

Mum asked me _____ .

18. He asked me: "Who has cleaned the pool?"

He asked me _____ .

19. Marilyn said: "I always eat cornflakes in the morning."

Marilyn said (that) _____ .

20. He told her: "Give up smoking!"

He told her _____ .

21. Father said: "Mum is tired now."

Father said (that) _____ .

22. Phil asked me: "Were you at the party, too?"

Phil asked me _____ .

23. He said: "I have been waiting for you for an hour."

He said (that) _____ .

24. Ann asked Kate: "Did you really write this story?"

Ann asked Kate _____ .

25. Tim asked: "Who has taken my ruler?"

Tim asked _____ .

26. Bill said: "I take the car because I am late."

Bill said (that) _____ .

27. He told them: "Don't tell me such a nonsense!"

He told them _____ .

28. Debby told me: "I will meet him at the station next morning."

Debby told me (that) _____ .

29. The mother asked him: "Why are your clothes so dirty?"

The mother asked him _____ .

30. He asked her: "Have you sold your car?"

He asked her _____ .

Упражнение 327

Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:

1. Mr Smith: "Are you a student?" 2. Ms Washington: "What is your name?" 3. Teacher: "Stand up, please, Maurice!" 4. Mr Brown: "Don't speak now, Melissa!" 5. Miss Claymore: "One month ago, I warned you to study for that test!" 6. Mr Jones: "I will teach you how to do research on the Web."

Упражнение 328

Преобразуйте вопросы, используя конструкции, данные в скобках:

Модель:

What did you see in the Zoo? (I want to know...) →

I want to know what you saw in the Zoo.

1. Who built that enormous bridge? (I wonder...)
2. What's Brazil like? (I want to find out...)
3. Did Benjamin Franklin write "Poor Richard's Almanac"? (I can't remember ...)
4. How do you do it? (Can you tell me ...)
5. Who did you meet at the party? (I'd like to know ...)
6. How long have you been waiting for me? (I wonder ...)
7. What happened to them? (Nobody cares ...)
8. How important is that meeting to the company? (Can you tell me ...)
9. When was the film produced? (Nobody remembers ...)
10. Have they flown an ultralight too? (I don't know ...)
11. What is it called in English? (I can't remember ...)
12. Should people be allowed to smoke in public places? (I'd like to know ...)

Упражнение 329

Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:

1. "I go to secondary school," Suzy said.
2. "I washed the car yesterday," Suzy said.
3. "I'll go to the cinema tomorrow," Suzy said.
4. "We were at the seaside the week before last," Suzy said.
5. "Tony went to Italy five days ago," Suzy said.
6. "I think we'll have a bicycle trip the day after tomorrow," Suzy said.
7. "Where are you going?" Suzy said.
8. "How long have you been playing the guitar?" Suzy said.
9. "Does Peter go out with Mary?" Suzy said.
10. "Did you visit the museum yesterday?" Suzy said.
11. "Will it rain tomorrow?" Suzy said.
12. "Open the window, please," Suzy said.
13. "Put

the letter in your bag,” Suzy said. 14. “Let’s go to the cinema tonight,” Suzy said. 15. “Shall we go to the cinema?” Suzy said. 16. “Oh, what a lovely day!” Suzy said. 17. “Can you do it?” — “Yes, I can,” Suzy said. 18. “Will you help me?” Peter said. 19. “Thank you for the lovely evening,” Suzy said to Peter. 20. “I’m sorry, I can’t help you,” Suzy said.

Упражнение 330

На основе приведенных предложений постройте предложения в косвенной речи:

Модель:

I am thinking of leaving for Jawa forever.

He said (that) he was thinking of leaving for Jawa forever.

1. I’m thinking of going to live in France. 2. My father is in hospital. 3. Sue and Jim are getting married next month. 4. I haven’t seen Bill for a while. 5. I’ve been playing tennis a lot lately. 6. Barbara has had a baby. 7. I don’t know what Fred is doing. 8. I hardly ever go out these days. 9. I work 14 hours a day. 10. I’ll tell Jim I saw you. 11. You can come and stay with me if you are in Toronto. 12. Tom had an accident last week, but he wasn’t injured. 13. I saw Jack at a party a few months ago, and he seemed fine.

**НЕЛИЧНЫЕ ФОРМЫ ГЛАГОЛА:
ИНФИНИТИВ, ГЕРУНДИЙ, ПРИЧАСТИЕ****Инфинитив**

	active	passive
Indefinite	to ask	to be asked
Continuous	to be asking	–
Perfect	to have asked	to have been asked
Perfect Continuous	to have been asking	–

Упражнение 331

Из четырех вариантов ответа выберите правильный:

1. I can't hear a word, though he seems ____ .

- a) to speak
- b) to be speaking
- c) to be spoken
- d) to have spoken

2. I am happy not ____ you yesterday.

- a) to have failed
- b) to fail
- c) to be failed
- d) to have been failed

3. I felt that ____ the letter to Jake would only pain him.

- a) to be sent
- b) to have sent
- c) to send
- d) to be sending

4. We were sorry ____ that most of the museums we wanted to see were closed.

- a) to have found out
- b) to be found out
- c) to be finding out
- d) to find out

5. We didn't expect the boy ____ so soon.

- a) to have turned up
- b) to turn up
- c) to be turned up
- d) to be turning up

6. One of the wounded officers was ____ on immediately.

- a) to be operated
- b) to be operating
- c) to operate
- d) to have operated

7. He had ____ quite a number of lessons.

- a) to be missing
- b) to miss
- c) to have missed
- d) to be missed

8. He was sorry ____ the yesterday's show.

- a) to have missed
- b) to miss
- c) to be missing
- d) to be missed

9. Grandfather likes _____ about his work in the Council.

- a) to ask
- b) to have been asked
- c) to be asked
- d) to have been asking

10. I hate _____ fun of.

- a) to be made
- b) to be making
- c) to have been made
- d) to make

11. He asked _____ to leave three hours earlier than planned.

- a) to allow
- b) to have allowed
- c) to be allowed
- d) to have been allowed

12. He wanted _____ the whole of the stores.

- a) to be showing
- b) to have been shown
- c) to be shown
- d) to have shown

13. Nobody likes _____ .

- a) to be punishing
- b) to be punished

c) to have punished

d) to punish

14. Can you lend me this book _____ ?

a) to be reading

b) to read

c) to have read

d) to have been reading

15. This is an interesting subject _____ a talk on.

a) to have given

b) to be given

c) to give

d) to have been given

16. That's a good show _____ .

a) to be seen

b) to have seen

c) to see

d) to have been seen

17. That's a man _____ on.

a) to have relied

b) to rely

c) to be relied

d) to have been relied

18. Who was the first _____ this problem?

a) to raise

b) to be raising

c) to have raised

d) to be raised

19. He was the only one _____ smoking.

- a) to be given up
- b) to have given up
- c) to be giving up
- d) to give up

20. He was the only one _____ this fact.

- a) to be mentioned
- b) to mention
- c) to have been mentioned
- d) to be mentioning

21. I hesitated a little which book _____ .

- a) to choose
- b) to be choosing
- c) to have chosen
- d) to be chosen

22. I know what _____ to avoid such mistakes.

- a) to be doing
- b) to have done
- c) to do
- d) to be done

23. I didn't know how _____ you.

- a) to be contacted
- b) to have contacted
- c) to have been contacted
- d) to contact

24. He wanted to know how _____ the meeting.

- a) to have arranged
- b) to be arranging
- c) to be arranged
- d) to arrange

Сложное дополнение (Complex Object)

1. С глаголами see, watch, notice, hear, feel и др.:

I saw him *enter* the house.

She saw them *playing* in the garden.

2. С глаголами let, make, help и have:

Let me *tell* you something about it.

You make me *laugh*.

I'll have him *paint* the house.

3. С глаголами want, expect, believe, know, advise, consider и т.д.:

I want you *to find* me a place in the car.

I believe her *to be* a very good cook.

Упражнение 332

Раскройте скобки, поставив глаголы в соответствующую форму:

1. He made me (do) _____ it again.
2. He made her (send) _____ the message.
3. If you want us (get) _____ there before the night you should let us (start) _____ right now.
4. Would you like me (go) _____ now?
5. They won't let us (leave) _____ the Customs till our luggage has been examined.
6. He wouldn't let my child (play) _____ with his watch.
7. He made us (wait) _____ for hours.
8. I let him (go) _____ early as he wanted to meet his wife.
9. I'd like him (go) _____ to the country but I can't make him (go) _____.
10. I want her (learn) _____ English; I think everybody must know it.
11. I heard the door (open) _____ and saw someone

(walk) ____ in. 12. He tried to make me (believe) ____ that he was my friend. 13. I advised him (ask) ____ the driver to tell him where to get off. 14. She expects her husband (pay) ____ for the house. 15. What do you want me (tell) ____ him? 16. I saw the driver (open) ____ his window. 17. That is too heavy for one person to carry, let me (help) ____ you. 18. I saw the plane (fall) ____ on the ground. 19. The teacher advised us (to use) ____ dictionaries. 20. Her father doesn't let her (go) ____ to the cinema alone. 21. We watched the children (play) ____ in the garden. 22. The teacher advised us (read) ____ the text in the original. 23. What made you (do) ____ so? 24. She heard them (return) ____ late at night. 25. I want you (do) ____ it for me. 26. I heard him (explain) ____ something to the students. 27. John felt Mary (touch) ____ his hand. 28. Let me (try) ____ it again. 29. We didn't expect him (be late) ____ for the show. 30. They did not want me (do) ____ this work alone.

Упражнение 333

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:

1. They didn't let us (to leave) ____ Russia. 2. He wouldn't let his child (to play) ____ with this toy. 3. They made us (to wait) ____ for hours. 4. I let him (to go) ____ inside as he wanted to see the pictures. 5. I'd like him (to go) ____ to the country but I can't make him (to go) ____ . 6. I want her (to apply) ____ for this job. 7. I heard the window (to open) ____ . 8. He tried to make me (to think) ____ that he was my friend. 9. I advised him (to ask) ____ the policeman to tell him where the bank was. 10. She expects her husband (to buy) ____ her a new dress.

Упражнение 334

Переведите на английский язык, используя сложное дополнение:

1. Он увидел, как его поезд отправляется со станции.
2. Я хочу, чтобы ты сделал пересадку в Сан-Франциско.
3. Я верю, что ты поймаешь вора.
4. Он заставил ее обменять доллары на рубли.
5. Я ожидал, что вы откроете сберегательный счет в нашем банке.
6. Он услышал, как она звонит своему другу в Канаду.
7. Он хотел, чтобы пассажиры вышли из автобуса.
8. Я хочу, чтобы ты вел машину более аккуратно.
9. Мы хотим, чтобы ты купил билет туда и обратно.
10. Она хотела, чтобы Джейк открыл окно.

Герундий

active non-perfect	writing
passive non-perfect	being written
active perfect	having written
perfect passive	having been written

It depends on our coming in time.

He objects to my smoking here.

I detest your way of doing it.

We learn a lot by reading.

I remember meeting him for the first time five years ago.

"Stop talking!" the teacher shouted in exasperation.

This car needs repairing.

After receiving the telex he started for New York.

Упражнение 335

В каждом из предложений заполните пробел герундием, образованным на основе одного из глаголов (*try, steal, meet, look, write, make, be run, wash, play, eat, splash, go, drive, take*).

Модель: Do you miss ___ tennis every afternoon?

Do you miss playing tennis every afternoon?

1. Could you please stop ___ so much noise?
2. I don't enjoy ___ letters.
3. Does your job involve ___ a lot of people?
4. I considered ___ the job, but in the end I decided against it.
5. If you use the shower, try and avoid ___ water on the floor.
6. Jake gave up ___ to be an actor and decided to become a teacher.
7. Have you finished ___ your hair yet?
8. The phone rang while Ann was having dinner. She didn't answer it; she just went on ___.
9. She admitted ___ the car but denied ___ it dangerously.
10. Why do you keep on ___ at me like that?
11. They had to postpone ___ away because their son was sick.
12. If you cross the street without looking, you risk ___ over by a car.

Упражнение 336

Из приведенных вариантов ответа выберите правильный:

1. After the accident, the injured man recovered consciousness in hospital; he remembered ___ the road, but he didn't remember being knocked down.

- a) crossing
- b) to cross

- c) having crossed
- d) having been crossed

2. I am still thirsty in spite of _____ four cups of tea.

- a) having drunk
- b) to drink
- c) to have drunk
- d) drinking

3. This carpet always looks dirty, in spite of _____ every day.

- a) sweeping
- b) having been swept
- c) being swept
- d) having swept

4. He didn't return the book he had borrowed after _____ to do so.

- a) having promised
- b) promising
- c) to promise
- d) to have promised

5. He got into the house through a window, without _____ by anyone.

- a) seeing
- b) being seen
- c) having been seen
- d) to have been seen

6. I think he was foolish to buy a car before _____ how to drive it.

- a) to learn
- b) learnt

- c) learning
- d) having learnt

7. Peter is a much better chess-player than I am, and he was very surprised when I beat him yesterday for the first time — he isn't used to ____.

- a) beating
- b) having beaten
- c) being beaten
- d) to be beaten

8. He went to bed at 9 p.m. in spite of ____ all the afternoon.

- a) having slept
- b) sleeping
- c) to sleep
- d) to have slept

9. He complained of ____ a very small room at the back of the hotel.

- a) given
- b) giving
- c) to be given
- d) having been given

10. The little girl isn't afraid of dogs in spite of ____ twice.

- a) being bitten
- b) having been bitten
- c) biting
- d) to have bitten

11. The little girl didn't go near the dog; she was afraid of ____.

- a) being bitten
- b) having been bitten
- c) biting
- d) to have bitten

12. The baby went to sleep a few minutes after _____.

- a) being fed
- b) having been fed
- c) to feed
- d) to have been fed

13. The little girl never gets tired of _____ her mother questions.

- a) to ask
- b) being asked
- c) having asked
- d) asking

14. They lived in a small town for ten years and then moved without _____ friends with any of their neighbours.

- a) making
- b) to make
- c) having made
- d) having been made

15. The little boy was punished for telling a lie by _____ to bed without his supper.

- a) to send
- b) sending
- c) sent
- d) being sent

16. Mary was chosen a year ago to act in the school play; she was very pleased at ____ .

- a) chosen
- b) choosing
- c) having been chosen
- d) to be chosen

17. Jack doesn't like boxing, and I don't know if he is afraid of hurting his opponent or of ____ himself.

- a) having been hurt
- b) being hurt
- c) to be hurt
- d) to be hurting

18. He was taken to hospital unconscious after the accident, and died there without ____ consciousness.

- a) having recovered
- b) recovered
- c) to recover
- d) recovering

19. I always treat people politely and I insist on ____ politely.

- a) treated
- b) being treated
- c) having been treated
- d) to have treated

20. The boy was very hungry at eleven o'clock in spite of ____ a big breakfast two hours earlier.

- a) eating
- b) having eaten
- c) to have eaten
- d) eaten

21. She didn't get out of bed until ten o'clock in spite of _____ at seven.

- a) waking
- b) to have woken
- c) having woken
- d) to wake

22. The windows are very dirty; they need _____ .

- a) to clean
- b) to be cleaning
- c) being cleaned
- d) cleaning

23. The house is old, and it badly wants _____ .

- a) being painted
- b) painted
- c) painting
- d) to paint

24. The famous man didn't need _____ himself.

- a) having been introduced
- b) being introduced
- c) introducing
- d) having introduced

Различия в использовании герундиальных и инфинитивных оборотов

Упражнение 337

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробелов (герундий или инфинитив):

1. I remember (meet) _____ the Queen in London.
2. Did you remember (post) _____ the letter?
3. I'm not used (to, get) _____ up this early.
4. I used (to, go) _____ to the cinema a lot.
5. I regret (tell) _____ Mary about the wedding.
6. Mrs Jones, I regret (inform) _____ you that your credit limit has been exceeded.
7. Stop (make) _____ this terrible noise at once!
8. I wanted to stop (buy) _____ some presents, but we didn't have enough time.
9. Look, it's starting (rain) _____.
10. I started (learn) _____ English when I was four.

Упражнение 338

Заполните пробелы герундием или инфинитивом, образованными от глагола, данного в скобках:

1. I don't enjoy (go) _____ to discos.
2. I couldn't help (laugh) _____ when he dropped his plate!
3. You expect me (help) _____ you, but you never help me!
4. The doctor advised me (give up) _____ smoking.
5. Could you please stop (shout) _____ . I'm not deaf!
6. I remember (lend) _____ someone my calculator, but I don't know who!
7. Please remember (study) _____ for the test on Friday.
8. Can you slow down a little, please. I'm not used to (drive) _____ so fast.
9. When I was younger I used (drive) _____ very fast!
10. I prefer getting up

early to (laze) ____ in bed until midday. 11. It's no use (try) ____ to persuade me. I'm not going to tell you! 12. I'll always regret (be) ____ unkind to my mother. 13. He put up a big fence in order to prevent children from (steal) ____ apples from the trees in his garden. 14. I'm sorry. I didn't mean (upset) ____ you. 15. I'm sorry about (upset) ____ you yesterday. 16. When I told you to teach him a lesson, I didn't mean (set fire) ____ to his briefcase! 17. She made me (pronounce) ____ her name again and again but I still couldn't get it right. 18. Why didn't you tell her the truth? — I didn't like (hurt) ____ her feelings. 19. I didn't like (hurt) ____ her feelings, but there was no alternative! 20. I don't really like to holiday in a city. I'm not so keen on (visit) ____ lots of churches or museums. 21. I'm not a very good piano player. — You should practice (play) ____ at least one hour a day! 22. If you're always getting coughs and colds, you should consider (live) ____ in the country where the air is fresher! 23. Did you see anyone (watch) ____ us? — No, there was nobody else in the room. 24. I am sorry (say) ____ that I won't be able to come tomorrow after all. 25. I would love (come) ____ with you, but I've got a doctor's appointment. 26. I hope you don't mind but I've arranged for (play) ____ golf tomorrow. 27. I apologize for (upset) ____ you yesterday. 28. I'm not very good at (play) ____ chess. 29. Are you interested in (come) ____ to the cinema with me tomorrow? 30. Sorry to disappoint you, but I'm not very keen on (visit) ____ museums and galleries.

Упражнение 339

Заполните пробелы соответствующей неличной формой глагола:

1. Jane appears (be) _____ the only one who agrees to come. 2. She doesn't care about (have) _____ one more cup of coffee. 3. We concentrated on (do) _____ this work well. 4. They happened (hang) _____ around at the moment when the police came. 5. Their departure depends on the ship's (be) _____ there in time. 6. I will not tolerate your (smoke) _____. 7. Let me offer (help) _____ you. 8. She proceeded (unload) _____ the truck. 9. They recalled (visit) _____ us the day before. 10. I promise (come) _____ back as soon as possible. 11. I appreciate (treat) _____ politely. 12. He avoided (collide) _____ with the truck. 13. He planned (pay) _____ the bill. 14. I want (send) _____ there out of turn. 15. A famous actor cannot escape (recognize) _____. 16. You should excuse my (arrive) _____ late. 17. They wished (speak) _____ to. 18. We complained about (wake) _____ up too early. 19. I promise you (not come) _____ home late. 20. The thief admitted (steal) _____ the money. 21. I meant (write) _____ a letter when he called. 22. The judge advised them against (make) _____ this statement. 23. She used (go) _____ there all alone. 24. He waited (take) _____ to hospital. 25. I can't help (laugh) _____. 26. She is considering (resign) _____ right now. 27. We delayed (send) _____ the telegram. 28. He denied (know) _____ anything. 29. We all enjoyed (work) _____ on the project. 30. They swear (get) _____ him in the end. 31. I can't imagine (go) _____ to the party without an invitation. 32. I don't mind your (smoke) _____ in the room. 33. I miss (walk) _____ in the park. 34. The Browns arrange (leave) _____ early. 35. They left (be) _____ in time for the first act of the play. 36. Lorna invited me (entertain) _____ the guests. 37. She left them (do) _____ the pumping all alone. 38. Don't allow him

(borrow) _____ money from the bank. 39. She resumed (walk) _____ in the same direction. 40. Jake failed (meet) _____ them at the airport.

Упражнение 340

Раскройте скобки:

1. We read this novel last year. Do you remember (read) _____ it? 2. Don't ask me to pay the bill again. I clearly remember (pay) _____ it a month ago. 3. He forgot (bring) _____ his passport. He left it on the table. 4. Stop (talk) _____, I'm trying to finish the letter. 5. We stopped there (buy) _____ some biscuits. 6. I remember (meet) _____ him last year. 7. I must remember (meet) _____ him at the station tomorrow. 8. Did you remember (lock) _____ the door? — No, I'll go back and do it now. 9. Do you remember (post) _____ the letter? — Sure. I posted it in the letter-box near my house. 10. You must never forget (say) _____ "Thank you". 11. He forgot (take) _____ his bag. It's been left on the table. 12. Stop (talk) _____, I'm trying to hear what they say. 13. We stopped there (buy) _____ a newspaper. 14. Do you remember (meet) _____ him in 1999? 15. I must remember (meet) _____ them at the station tomorrow.

Упражнение 341

Раскройте скобки, заполнив пробелы инфинитивом или герундием:

1. He deserves (be) _____ severely punished.
2. In the end I gave up (try) _____ to persuade her.
3. I always try to avoid (see) _____ him whenever

I can. 4. I long (be) _____ in Scotland again. 5. My Mum demanded (see) _____ the manager. 6. My brother denied (eat) _____ my chocolate mousse. Maybe his hamster ate it. 7. I tried (understand) _____ but I just couldn't. 8. I never risk (go) _____ through that part of town. 9. I always put off (do) _____ my homework until the last possible moment. 10. Charlie was pretending (be) _____ a chicken. 11. We like Galicia so much that we keep (go) _____ back there. 12. When we visit my aunt, they expect me (be) _____ on my best behaviour. 13. Dad threatened (stop) _____ my pocket money if I didn't do my homework. 14. I didn't mean (hurt) _____ her feelings. I'm really sorry. 15. He goes on (tell) _____ me the same thing over and over again. 16. I can't stand (wait) _____ in the queue at the baker's. 17. We arranged (meet) _____ under the station clock at half nine. 18. Clare offered (take) _____ me to the airport, which was very kind of her. 19. The firemen managed (put out) _____ the fire pretty quickly. 20. They chose (stay) _____ in a cheap hotel but spend more money on meals.

Упражнение 342

Раскройте скобки, заполнив пробелы инфинитивом или герундием:

1. She likes (begin) _____ pieces of knitting but hates (finish) _____ them. 2. I dread (take) _____ examinations for fear of (fail) _____. 3. He was annoyed (hear) _____ that the conservatives had won again. 4. There's no (deny) _____ that he enjoys (listen) _____ to his own voice. 5. Don't keep (shout) _____ like that; we must avoid (annoy) _____ our friends.

6. I can't help (feel) ____ anxious about the economic situation. 7. I think I can smell something (burn) ____ . 8. Do you mind (I, see) ____ your photos again? 9. I can't think what induced him (do) ____ such a thing. 10. Who taught you (swim) ____ ? 11. The police hope (solve) ____ the crime soon. 12. I can't understand (he, be) ____ in love with a girl like that. 13. We are sorry (hear) ____ such bad reports about her. 14. I can't insist on (you, leave) ____ early, but if you're set on (stay) ____ any longer, you risk (lose) ____ the train home. 15. The last person (speak) ____ about me like that is in hospital. 16. I can't imagine (they, all, get) ____ to school in time. 17. Just look at all those dogs (run) ____ across our garden. 18. Don't promise (do) ____ it if you are not sure you can. 19. The candidate did not expect (pass) ____ his examination. 20. I didn't mind (they, come) ____ late to the lecture but I objected to (they, make) ____ so much noise. 21. We didn't mean (keep) ____ (they, stand) ____ in the rain so long. 22. We must wait (hear) ____ the results before (make) ____ any plans. 23. She asked (leave) ____ the room first. 24. Your friend's idea is worth (go) ____ into more carefully. 25. I didn't notice (you, watch) ____ (we, have) ____ a swim. 26. The minister agreed (meet) ____ the Union leaders. 27. Please excuse (we, come) ____ late without (inform) ____ you beforehand. 28. He claimed (be) ____ an expert in such matters. 29. They couldn't guarantee (meet) ____ all the students' demands. 30. I'm sure the librarian will remember (I, return) ____ the book last week.

Упражнение 343

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробелов:

1. He succeeded _____ his examination.

- a) to pass
- b) passing
- c) in passing
- d) pass

2. I have given up smoking. I used _____ heavily.

- a) to smoke
- b) to smoking
- c) smoking
- d) smoke

3. — “Did you see the children this afternoon?”
— “Yes I watched them _____ in the park.”

- a) to play
- b) in playing
- c) played
- d) playing

4. I wish it _____ raining.

- a) stopped
- b) stops
- c) stopping
- d) will stop

5. I had a horrible dream after _____ that cheese.

- a) eat
- b) to eat
- c) I eat
- d) eating

6. I hope you enjoyed _____ that news.
a) hear
b) to hear
c) heard
d) hearing
7. He left without _____ good-bye.
a) say
b) saying
c) said
d) to say
8. You had better _____ to your teacher about it.
a) speak
b) spoke
c) spoken
d) to speak
9. I would like someone _____ me.
a) help
b) helped
c) would help
d) to help
10. He has gone into town _____ some books.
a) for buying
b) to buy
c) and buy
d) for to buy
11. We couldn't resist _____ our holidays in Spain again.
a) spend
b) spending

- c) to spend
- d) to spending

12. Forgive my ____ you.

- a) disturb
- b) to disturb
- c) disturbing
- d) for disturbing

13. The suspect denied ____ in that house.

- a) being
- b) having been
- c) to be
- d) not being

14. I can't stand ____ at.

- a) laughing
- b) to laughing
- c) to be laughed
- d) being laughed

15. I'm looking forward to ____ you again.

- a) see
- b) seeing
- c) have seen
- d) be seen

16. I can't remember ____ the letter yesterday.

- a) post
- b) posting
- c) posted
- d) to post

17. Guests are requested _____ in the hotel lounge.

- a) not smoking
- b) don't smoke
- c) not to smoke
- d) from smoking

18. It's no use _____ about it.

- a) to meditate
- b) meditate
- c) in meditating
- d) meditating

19. When I looked up at the sky I saw a lot of clouds _____.

- a) to approach
- b) have approached
- c) are approaching
- d) approaching

20. I had a lot of difficulty _____ the map.

- a) in reading
- b) of reading
- c) read
- d) for reading

Конструкции с глаголом *use*

I *used the car* to a better purpose.

I *used to go* there when I was younger.

I *am used to drinking* a couple of glasses of juice in the morning.

They *got used to* much *coffee* and tea.

Упражнение 344

Заполните пропуски конструкциями *used to do sth* и *to be used to sth (to be used to doing sth)*:

1. My father _____ to repair his car once a year.
2. John _____ to go to the swimming pool every day last year.
3. I _____ to studying at night when I was a student.
4. Mother _____ to buy three bottles of milk every week.
5. I _____ not _____ to smoking. Stop smoking, please.

Упражнение 345

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Я не привык к холоду, закройте окно!
2. Майк имел обыкновение ходить в школу по воскресеньям.
3. Как вы используете эту машину?
4. Я не привык к тому, чтобы на меня кричали (to be shouted at)!
5. Когда я был моложе, я обычно вставал очень рано.
6. Вы к этому привыкните.
7. Он обычно сидел у этого окна.
8. Я использую ручку, чтобы заполнить форму.
9. Я привык совершать банковские операции с помощью компьютера.
10. Я к этому привыкну.

Причастие**Упражнение 346**

Раскройте скобки, используя соответствующую форму причастия:

1. A crowd of (excite) ____ people were watching the firemen trying to save the (burn) ____ building. 2. "During my vacation I came across several extremely (interest) ____ books," said he. — "Which ones?" she asked in an (interest) ____ voice. 3. Why do you look so (worry) ____? — I've had a number of (worry) ____ telephone calls lately. 4. I don't know what was in the (burn) ____ letter. I didn't read it. 5. Nothing can save the (sink) ____ ship now. All we can do is to try and save the passengers. 6. It was an (excite) ____ incident. No wonder she spoke about it in an (excite) ____ voice. 7. After hearing the (frighten) ____ tale, the (frighten) ____ children wouldn't go to sleep. 8. The doctor did his best to convince her that there was nothing seriously wrong with the boy, but the (worry) ____ mother wouldn't calm down.

Упражнение 347

Заполните пробелы правильной формой:

1. Everything (writing — written) _____ here is important. 2. Who is that boy (doing — done) _____ his homework on the table? 3. The (losing — lost) _____ child was found in the empty house. 4. I well remember towns (visiting — visited) _____ last year. 5. The wine (drinking — drunk) _____ at the dinner was very good. 6. We listened to the girl (singing —

sung) ____ an English song. 7. I think that the man (standing — stood) ____ there is my brother. 8. (Taking — Taken) ____ the girl by the hand, he helped her to cross the street. 9. “How did you like the book?” he asked (turning — turned) ____ towards me. 10. While (speaking — spoken) ____ to the boss yesterday I forgot to ask him how much I would be paid. 11. “You must take these pills before dinner”, said the doctor (to write) ____ out a prescription. 12. The (to break) ____ arm was examined by the doctor. 13. People (to watch) ____ the accident were very excited (возбужденные). 14. The dress (to buy) ____ at this shop doesn't fit me. 15. The medicine (to prescribe) ____ by the doctor made me feel better.

Упражнение 348

Выберите правильный вариант:

1. Grammar rules frustrate me. They're not logical. They are so ____.

- a) frustrated
- b) frustrating

2. They frustrate me but they don't bore me. I am never ____ when I study grammar.

- a) boring
- b) bored

3. Normally a language class stimulates me. Of course, it depends on the teacher. With some teachers I don't feel ____.

- a) stimulated
- b) stimulating

4. Their classes bore me. And I'm not the only one. Many students find these classes very ____.

- a) bored
- b) boring

5. If teachers want to interest the students, they must use ____ material.

- a) interested
- b) interesting

6. How can teachers interest students? One way is to have ____ discussions.

- a) interested
- b) interesting

7. Certain subjects interest almost everybody. For example, most students are ____ in the subject of crime and morality.

- a) interesting
- b) interested

8. It's important to speak in a language class, but it frightens many students. They are too ____ to speak in front of so many people.

- a) frightening
- b) frightened

9. And me? Well, certain things frighten me, but not that. I am never ____ when I speak in class.

- a) frightened
- b) frightening

10. Exams, however, really frighten me. Exams are the only ____ thing in a language course.

- a) frightened
- b) frightening

11. Exams tire me, both physically and emotionally. After a two-hour exam I am really _____.

- a) tiring
- b) tired

12. All the mental effort exhausts the student. Ask anybody. They all agree. Exams are _____.

- a) exhausted
- b) exhausting

13. But if I get a good grade, that excites me. And if I get more than ninety percent, I am really _____.

- a) exciting
- b) excited

14. In conclusion, I must confess that languages fascinate me. I will always want to learn something _____.

- a) fascinated
- b) fascinating

**Сложное дополнение
с пассивным причастием**

I want *to have* my hair *cut*.

I want *to get* my car *repaired*.

Упражнение 349

Заполните пробелы конструкцией *have sth done*, используя глаголы, данные в скобках:

1. We ____ the roof ____ last year. (repair) It cost us a packet.
2. Anne ____ her hair ____ every Friday afternoon. (do)
3. I ____ the brakes ____ three times a year. (check)
4. The government ____ the whole town ____ yesterday. (evacuate)
5. I ____ my hard drive ____ for a bigger one last week. (change)
6. When did you last ____ the air conditioning ____? (service)
7. You don't think Liz Tyler's beautiful?! You should ____ your eyes ____ . (test)
8. After the plague of fleas, the boss ____ the office ____ . (disinfect)
9. Your cat's coughing. You need to ____ him ____ for parasites. (treat)
10. Daphne ____ her legs ____ once a fortnight. (do)
11. I normally ____ my suit dry ____ before a wedding. (clean)
12. The headmaster ____ all the lockers ____ for the missing footballs yesterday. (search)
13. Have you ____ your house ____? (double-glaze)
14. Have you ____ that poster I bought you ____ yet? (frame)
15. The house is in chaos. We're ____ a new kitchen ____ in. (put)

Отличие причастия I от герундия

The *man smoking* a cigarette is my brother (причастие).

Smoking is forbidden (герундий).

Упражнение 350

Переведите на английский, используя либо герундий, либо причастие настоящего времени:

1. Вместо того (Instead of, telephone) чтобы позвонить в Сан-Франциско, он послал туда сообщение почтой (by mail). 2. Он звонит сейчас в Сан-Франциско. 3. По прибытии (On, come) в Бостон он зарезервировал комнату в гостинице. 4. Он приезжает в Бостон, чтобы зарезервировать комнату в гостинице. 5. Он продолжал работать (continue, work) после 6-ти часов. 6. Я продолжаю свою работу. 7. Он прекратил есть (stop, eat) и посмотрел на часы. 8. Мы едим салат. 9. Я обожаю курение (be fond of, smoke) 10. Человек, курящий сигарету, мой друг. 11. Поездка на машине (drive, a car) доставляет ему много удовольствия. 12. Ты ведешь машину слишком быстро. 13. По прибытии (On, arrive) в аэропорт он зарегистрировался. 14. Смиты приезжают в город завтра. 15. Вместо того (Instead of, visit) чтобы навестить своих друзей, я поехал в Бостон. 16. Мэри сейчас навещает своих друзей в Москве.

Упражнение 351

Заполните пробелы герундием, инфинитивом или причастием в соответствующей форме:

1. I think you ought (apologize) _____. 2. I couldn't help (laugh) _____. 3. He objects to (call) _____ names. 4. Make him (speak) _____ louder. 5. My son asked me to let him (go) _____ to the theatre. 6. He left the room without (say) _____ goodbye. 7. You should avoid

(send) _____ there all alone. 8. I must (go) _____ to the country. 9. I gave up (smoke) _____. 10. The man told me (not, walk) _____ on the grass. 11. We had better (stop) _____ to have a little rest. 12. They are engaged in (work) _____ on this project. 13. He showed the travellers into the room (book) _____ for them. 14. He went to the club instead of (go) _____ home. 15. He began his working day by (call) _____ the staff up for a conference. 16. She is very fond of (sleep) _____. 17. He was seen (leave) _____ the house. 18. We have come (ask) _____ you whether there is anything we can do? 19. When I entered the room, the children stopped (fight) _____. 20. (write) _____ a telegram we must use as few words as possible. 21. You can help me by (send) _____ this letter away. 22. (wound) _____ I was no more fit for service. 23. He went to bed after being (punish) _____. 24. The leaves (lie) _____ on the ground reminded him of the autumn coming soon. 25. The buyers agreed (accept) _____ the goods at a price fixed by arbitration. 26. I called every morning (see) _____ if there was any news. 27. We stopped (have) _____ a smoke. 28. In order (explain) _____ the problem he drew diagrams all over the blackboard. 29. Tell me what you would like me (do) _____. 30. Seeing her enter the room he rose (greet) _____ her. 31. We expected the steamer (arrive) _____ at Brighton yesterday. 32. I am tired of (work) _____ so much. 33. At last we succeeded in (make) _____ friends with the Browns. 34. He has no intention of (break) _____ the rules. 35. She enjoys (lie) _____ in the sun. 36. He had improved his accent by (listen) _____ to the native speakers. 37. He was accused of (kick) _____ up a scandal. 38. (tire) _____, we refused to go for a walk. 39. A large tree (break by) _____ the wind,

lay across the road. 40. The first question (consider) _____ is whether the offer should be accepted. 41. A committee headed by Ron began to work out a resolution (present) _____ to the conference. 42. He saw a small village (situate) _____ on the bank of the river. 43. I'll show you the article (write) by _____ my brother. 44. (teach) _____ English by a native speaker, he knew the language well. 45. (warn) _____ that the river was rising rapidly, they turned back. 46. He read the newspaper before (hand) _____ it over to me. 47. A person (bring) _____ good news is always welcome. 48. (live) _____ in that town all his life, he knew it quite well. 49. (arrange) _____ everything, he went home by the 10 o'clock train. 50. I ought to apologize for (interrupt) _____ you. 51. Books (read) _____ in childhood seem like old friends. 52. He left the room (see) _____ by no one. 53. There is no probability of his (come) _____ in time. 54. I have no intention of (stay) _____ here any longer.

СИНТАКСИС ПРОСТОГО ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЯ

ПОРЯДОК СЛОВ

Определения располагаются в следующем порядке:

1) определения со значением ограничения (**a real hero** — настоящий герой, **a perfect idiot** — совершенный идиот)

2) определения, выражающие субъективную оценку (**beautiful** — прекрасный, **interesting** — интересный)

3) определения, выражающие объективные свойства предмета — размер, форму (**wealthy** — состоятельный, **large** — большой, **round** — круглый)

4) определения, обозначающие возраст (**young** — молодой, **old** — старый, **new** — новый, **ancient** — древний)

6) определения, обозначающие цвет (**red** — красный, **black** — черный, **pale** — бледный)

7) определения, обозначающие происхождение объекта (**French** — французский, **American** — американский, **Canadian** — канадский)

8) определения, обозначающие материал (**metallic** — металлический)

9) определения, обозначающие неотъемлемые свойства предмета (**rocking chair** — кресло-качалка).

В реальной речи цепочка определений включает в себя не больше двух-трех (максимум — четырех) элементов:

a beautiful old Italian touring car — прекрасная старая итальянская прогулочная машина;

an expensive antique silver mirror — дорогое старинное серебряное зеркало;

four gorgeous long-stemmed red silk roses — четыре роскошные, с длинными стеблями, красные шелковые розы;

her short black hair — ее короткие черные волосы;

our big old English sheepdog — наша большая старая английская овчарка;

those square wooden hat boxes — эти квадратные деревянные шляпные коробки;

several enormous young American basketball players — несколько огромных молодых американских баскетболистов;

some delicious Thai food — некоторое количество изысканной тайской пищи.

Упражнение 352

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:

1. He invited that _____ lady to dinner.
a) young beautiful

b) beautiful young

2. These are ____ products.

- a) excellent agricultural
- b) agricultural excellent

3. Why can't you wear your ____ dress tonight?

- a) pink silk
- b) silk pink

4. The boy needs ____ balls for that activity.

- a) ten cotton small
- b) ten small cotton

5. I've booked that ____ table in the corner.

- a) big square
- b) square big

6. Mary's husband gave her a ____ vase.

- a) porcelain French
- b) French porcelain

7. He broke Mother's ____ milk jug.

- a) green old
- b) old green

8. My brother wants to meet that ____ girl.

- a) tall Japanese
- b) Japanese tall

9. What do you plan to do with these ____ bottles?

- a) empty wine
- b) wine empty

-
10. That ____ woman needs help.
a) old foreign
b) foreign old
11. There are two ____ dresses in her closet.
a) red beautiful
b) beautiful red
12. Tom never lets his sister drive his ____ car.
a) sports expensive
b) expensive sports
13. When travelling to Peru, make sure you visit the ____ ruins.
a) ancient Inca
b) Inca ancient
14. She sells ____ cookies.
a) delicious chocolate
b) chocolate delicious
15. The room was decorated with ____ balloons.
a) red big
b) big red

Общая схема порядка слов в английском предложении

Подлежащее	The buyers									
Сказуемое	chartered									
Беспредложное косвенное дополнение			our friends							
Прямое дополнение	a steamer	the documents	them	a telegram	him					
Предложное дополнение			to our friends	from our friends						
Обстоятельство образа действия						by chance				
Обстоятельство места							at the theatre			
Обстоятельство времени									a few days ago	

Упражнение 353

На основе данных слов постройте предложения, соблюдая порядок слов:

1. brightly, is, shining, sun, the
2. in, lives, my, sister, New York
3. birds, sing
4. cloth, feels, smooth, this
5. a, became, doctor, good, Mary
6. interesting, sounds, that, very
7. a, decided, go, on, picnic, to, we
8. clean, keep, must, table, the, we
9. capital, England, is, London, of, the
10. America, English, in, speak, they
11. a, car, don't, fast, have, I

Упражнение 354

На основе приведенных слов постройте предложения, соблюдая порядок слов:

1. she won, easily, the game
2. again, please don't ask, that question
3. tennis, every weekend, does Ken play?
4. quietly, the door, I closed
5. his name, after a few minutes, I remembered
6. a letter to her parents, Ann writes, every week
7. at the top of the page, your name, please write
8. some interesting books, we found, in the library
9. across from the park, a new hotel, they are building
10. to the bank, every Friday, I go
11. home, why did you come, so late?
12. around town, all morning, I've been walking
13. recently, to the theatre, have you been?
14. to Lima, for a few days next week, I'm going
15. on Saturday night, I didn't see you, at the party

Упражнение 355

На основе приведенных слов и словосочетаний постройте предложения, соблюдая правильный порядок слов:

1. always, at nine o'clock, out of the garage, in the morning, gets, his car, he

2. he, into town, after breakfast, often, Mrs Hodges, takes

3. a parking place, near the shops, they, find, rarely

4. sometimes, in a garage, Mr Hodges, his car, parks

5. fly, with my parents, to Florida, sometimes, I, in winter

6. late, came, last year, she, often, to school, in spring

7. often, have, at about three o'clock, a cup of tea, they, at the hotel, in the afternoon

8. meet, at the bar, they, after dinner, always, their friends

9. enjoys, very much, swimming, in our pool, always, in the morning, she

10. hardly, last year, could, ski, he

Упражнение 356

На основе данных слов постройте предложения, соблюдая порядок слов:

1. beautiful, to, lady, what, young, that, happened?

2. how, us, waiting, has, long, she, been, for?

3. far, gas, is, the, how, nearest, it, to, station?

4. didn't, our, come, meeting, to, why, you?

5. tonight, you, come, do, guests, how, will, many, know?

6. green, cost, much, that, vase, how, does, Japanese?
7. I, in, may, this, room, smoke?
8. me, you, ride, can, give, a?
9. break, it, we, should, before, do, coffee?
10. will, here, he, when, be, again?

Упражнение 357

Из приведенных предложений отметьте те, в которых нарушен порядок слов, и перестройте эти предложения в соответствии с правилами.

Модель:

I like children very much.

Tom walks every morning to work. !

(Tom walks to work every morning.)

1. Jim doesn't like very much baseball.
2. Ann drives every day her car to work.
3. When I heard the news, I called Tom immediately.
4. Maria speaks very well English.
5. After eating quickly my dinner, I went out.
6. You watch all the time television. Can't you do something else?
7. Liz smokes about 20 cigarettes every day.
8. I think I'll go early to bed tonight.
9. You should go to the dentist every six months.
10. When I heard the alarm, I got immediately out of bed.
11. Did you learn a lot of things at school today?
12. We went last night to the movies.

Упражнение 358

Найдите правильный вариант предложения:

1.

a) Do you play every week tennis?

b) Every week do you play tennis?

c) Do you every week play tennis?

d) Do you play tennis every week?

2.

a) I'm going to see him on Monday.

b) I'm going on Monday to see him.

c) I'm on Monday going to see him.

d) I'm going to on Monday see him.

3.

a) Here she has worked for a very long time.

b) For a very long time she has worked here.

c) She has worked for a very long time here.

d) She has worked here for a very long time.

4.

a) I want to speak English fluently really.

b) I want really to speak English fluently.

c) I really want to speak English fluently.

d) I want to speak really English fluently.

5.

a) Sally took to The Bistrot for lunch the auditors.

b) Sally took the auditors to The Bistrot for lunch.

c) Sally took for lunch the auditors to The Bistrot.

d) Sally took to The Bistrot the auditors for lunch.

6.

a) He has been in California since February 1997 working.

b) He has been working since February 1997 in California.

c) He has since February 1997 been working in California.

d) He has been working in California since February 1997.

7.

a) Please fill out with the details this form.

b) Please with your details fill out this form.

c) Please fill out your details with this form.

d) Please fill out this form with your details.

8.

a) I've heard some interesting information about our competitors.

b) I've heard about our competitors some interesting information.

c) I've heard some information interesting about our competitors.

d) I've some interesting information about our competitors heard.

9.

a) Tom goes to work by car always.

b) Tom goes always to work by car.

c) Tom always goes to work by car.

d) Tom always by car goes to work.

10.

a) I probably won't take the early train tomorrow.

b) I won't take probably the early train tomorrow.

c) I won't take the early train probably tomorrow.

d) I won't take the probably early train tomorrow.

11.

a) I have always to remind her to send in the figures.

b) I have to remind her to send always in the figures.

c) Always I have to remind her to send in the figures.

d) I always have to remind her to send in the figures.

12.

a) She has spoken never to me about it.

b) She has spoken to me never about it.

c) She has never spoken to me about it.

d) She never has spoken to me about it.

13.

a) I haven't heard anything recently about them.

b) I haven't heard anything about them recently.

c) I haven't heard recently anything about them.

d) I recently haven't heard anything about them.

14.

a) I him met on the plane home.

b) I met him on the plane home.

c) I him on the plane home met.

d) I met on the plane him home.

15.

a) We found the solution to your problem soon.

b) We soon found the solution to your problem.

c) We found soon the solution to your problem.

d) We found the solution soon to your problem.

16.

a) She ever hardly remembers to call.

b) She remembers hardly ever to call.

- c) She hardly ever remembers to call.
- d) She remembers to call hardly ever.

17.

- a) Jim has always been a joker.
- b) Jim has been always a joker.
- c) Jim has been a joker always.
- d) Jim always has been a joker.

18.

- a) I would have agreed never to that if I'd known.
- b) I would have agreed to that never if I'd known.
- c) I would have never agreed to that if I'd known.
- d) Never would have I agreed to that if I'd known.

19.

- a) I've been many times there.
- b) I've been there many times.
- c) I've there been many times.
- d) I've been many there times.

20.

- a) You always are quick to criticize me
- b) You are always quick to criticize me.
- c) You are quick always to criticize me.
- d) You are quick to criticize always me.

Упражнение 359

Найдите правильный вариант предложения:

1.

- a) She quietly was talking on the phone in her office.
- b) She was talking on the phone quietly in her office.

c) She was talking quietly in her office on the phone.

d) She was talking quietly on the phone in her office.

2.

a) The new computer system very badly worked at first.

b) The new computer system worked at first very badly.

c) Very badly the new computer system worked at first.

d) The new computer system worked very badly at first.

3.

a) He organizes always everybody very well.

b) He always organizes everybody very well.

c) He always very well organizes everybody.

d) He always organizes very well everybody.

4.

a) They should repair it tomorrow quickly.

b) They should tomorrow repair it quickly.

c) They should repair it quickly tomorrow.

d) They quickly should repair it tomorrow.

5.

a) Are you working still in London?

b) Are you still working in London?

c) Are still you working in London?

d) Still are you working in London?

6.

- a) I haven't found yet a better job.
- b) I yet haven't found a better job.
- c) I haven't found a better job yet.
- d) I haven't found a better yet job.

7.

- a) He's sorted out already all those files.
- b) He's sorted all those files already out.
- c) He's sorted already out all those files.
- d) He's already sorted out all those files.

8.

- a) The post usually arrives on Monday late.
- b) The post usually on Monday arrives late.
- c) The post on Monday usually arrives late.
- d) The post usually arrives late on Monday.

9.

- a) He can never explain how to do it very clearly.
- b) He can explain never how to do it very clearly.
- c) He can explain how to do it never very clearly.
- d) He can explain how never to do it very clearly.

10.

a) The planning meetings don't start on time usually now Tony is running them.

b) The planning meetings don't start on time now usually Tony is running them.

c) The planning meetings don't usually start on time now Tony is running them.

d) The planning meetings don't usually on time start now Tony is running them.

11.

a) I have to every morning check exactly how many orders we've received.

b) I have to check exactly every morning how many orders we've received.

c) I have to check exactly how many orders we've received every morning.

d) I have to check exactly how many orders every morning we've received.

12.

a) We worked to get that contract very hard.

b) We worked very hard to get that contract.

c) We very hard worked to get that contract.

d) Very hard we worked to get that contract.

13.

a) We discussed very briefly it over lunch.

b) We very briefly discussed it over lunch.

c) We discussed it very briefly over lunch.

d) We it discussed very briefly over lunch.

14.

a) He tried to sell us a Korean cheap component.

b) He tried to sell us a component cheap Korean.

c) He tried to sell us a cheap Korean component.

d) He tried to sell us a Korean cheap component.

15.

a) This model is years already out of date.

b) This model is already years out of date.

c) Already this model is years out of date.

d) This model is years out already of date.

16.

a) They are relocating next year the whole production plant to California.

b) They are relocating to California the whole production plant next year.

c) They are relocating the whole production plant to California next year.

d) They are next year relocating the whole production plant to California.

17.

a) He never very carefully reads my sales reports.

b) He never reads my sales reports very carefully.

c) He never reads very carefully my sales reports.

d) He reads never very carefully my sales reports.

18.

a) He to Paris four times went last month.

b) He went to Paris four times last month.

c) He went last month to Paris four times.

d) He last month went to Paris four times.

19.

a) I've been on this working all morning.

b) I've been on this all morning working.

c) I've been working on this all morning.

d) I've all morning been working on this.

20.

a) I think that's a very point important.

b) I think that's a point very important.

c) I think that's a very important point.

d) I very think that's an important point.

Согласование сказуемого с подлежащим

1.
Five hundred dollars is required as rent payment.
Ten pounds is a lot to spend in a week.
2.
That pair of pants is dirty.
3.
Mathematics is a difficult subject.
The news was very good.
4. *The New York Times* is a good newspaper.

Упражнение 360

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глагола в настоящем времени:

1. That pair of Dior sunglasses (cost) _____ a lot of money.
2. Two hundred dollars (be) _____ enough money to pay for that.
3. Maths (be) _____ his favourite subject.
4. *The Jaws* (be) _____ the best film that I have ever seen.
5. The money he has been looking for, (be) _____ in the upper drawer.
6. The pair of socks which I have bought at the local supermarket (have) _____ 80% of nylon and only 20% of cotton in the yarn it was made of.
7. Twenty gallons of gasoline which you need every day (cost) _____ now a lot of money, so you just have to save.
8. *Sound and Sense* (be) _____ written for college students just beginning the serious study of poetry.
9. Three months (be) _____ enough to complete the construction.
10. They say that politics (be) _____ dirty business.

*A number of students were missing from class;
но:
The number of Mexican students in class is small.*

Упражнение 361

Поставьте глаголы, данные в скобках, в соответствующую форму настоящего времени:

1. The number of new houses in our city (be) _____ growing rapidly. 2. When a young deer (be) _____ motionless, its colouring hides it well. 3. A number of the committee members (be) _____ expressing several surprising ideas. 4. The fish in the aquarium (be) _____ waiting for their daily feeding. 5. Unlike Americans who seem to prefer coffee, the English (drink) _____ a great deal of tea. 6. The appendices, where you can find all necessary information, (be) _____ usually found at the back of a book. 7. English (be) _____ heard all over the world. 8. Alumni of the university (be) _____ invited to the graduation ceremony.

1.

Everyone, except him, has a book.

One of the most enjoyable parties was given by Helen.

2.

Neither the students nor the *teacher* is allowed to smoke;

но: Either the teacher or the *students* have your books.

3.

There *is* a dog and seven people in the room;

но: There *are* seven dogs and one man in the room.

Упражнение 362

Заполните пробелы, раскрыв скобки:

1. The cat, along with its kitten, (be) _____ sleeping in the room. 2. Mother, as well as her son, (be) _____ watching a film. 3. The president, with his wife and daughter, (be) _____ returning from a brief vacation at Sun Valley in order to attend a press conference. 4. Neither the driver nor the passengers (be) _____ able to call the police. 5. The teacher, along with her students, (be) _____ viewing a film. 6. Vasco da Gama, accompanied by a large crew and a fleet of twenty ships, (be) _____ trying to establish Portuguese domination in Africa and India during the sixteenth century. 7. The food, three pounds of meat, some potatoes and onions, (be) _____ taken out of the bag and put on the kitchen table. 8. Not only the nurses but also the doctor (be) _____ present.

Упражнение 363

Заполните пробелы глаголом *be* в соответствующей форме:

1. There _____ my partner in the room. 2. There _____ six apples and an orange on the table. 3. There _____ my car in the street. 4. There _____ a pen and four books on the shelf. 5. There _____ my wife and my friend in the car. 6. There _____ my friends and my wife in the cars. 7. There _____ a bag on the table. 8. There _____ bags on the table. 9. There _____ a bag and a passport on the shelf. 10. There _____ two businessmen in the office.

Упражнение 364

Переведите на английский:

1. В комнате есть собака?
2. На улице есть собаки?
3. Есть ли на полке книги?
4. В офисе есть бизнесмены?
5. В машине есть люди?
6. В сумке есть апельсин?
7. Есть ли в твоей голове идеи?
8. Есть ли девушки в доме?
9. Есть ли в твоём доме мыши?
10. Есть ли картошка в сумке?

Упражнение 365

Заполните пробелы глаголом *to be* в соответствующей форме:

1. There ____ many animals in the zoo.
2. There ____ a snake in the window.
3. There ____ a zebra in the grass.
4. There ____ lions in the zoo, too.
5. There ____ many baby lions near their parents.
6. There ____ a bird next to the tree.
7. There ____ many monkeys in the trees.
8. There ____ an elephant in the zoo.
9. There ____ some water in the lake near the elephants.
10. There ____ birds in the zoo.
11. There ____ many people visiting the animals today.
12. There ____ many children, too.
13. There ____ a gorilla in the tree.
14. There ____ some grass under the tree.
15. There ____ bananas in the tree with the gorilla.
16. There ____ many birds near the gorilla.
17. There ____ a rock near the tree.
18. There ____ many sharks in the aquarium.
19. There ____ an eel in the aquarium, too.
20. There ____ lots of water for the fish.

Упражнение 366

Заполните пробелы конструкцией *there is/there are (is there/are there)*:

A Flight to Florida

Customer: ____ any cheap flights to Florida this weekend?

Travel agent: Yes. ____ an early morning flight to Miami on Sunday. It's with Air Quebec. It leaves at 6:55 a.m. The return fare is only \$199, plus airport taxes. ____ certain conditions, however. You must return on a Saturday or a Sunday, and the maximum stay is 14 days.

Customer: It's a bit too early in the morning for me. ____ a later flight?

Travel agent: ____ another flight with the same company at 11:40 a.m. It's more expensive, though. The return fare is \$302, plus taxes, but ____ no restrictions.

Customer: No, that's too expensive. Can you check to see if ____ any seats available on the early morning flight.

Travel agent: Of course. How many ____ in your group?

Customer: ____ three of us, two adults and one child.

Travel agent: Let me check the computer. Ah! Here we are. You're lucky. ____ four seats left at that special price. And when would you like to come back? ____ a return flight on Saturday at 3:40 p.m. and one on Sunday at 11:30 a.m.

Customer: We would like to come back in two weeks, on the Sunday flight.

Travel agent: ____ lots of seats available for the return flight. Shall I book the seats for you?

Customer: Do please.

Travel agent: With taxes, that comes to \$704.

Customer: \$704! Surely a mistake. The fare is only \$199.

Travel agent: Yes, that's true, but ____ an airport tax and the usual sales taxes. Are you still interested?

Customer: Yes. We would like a seat in the no-smoking section. Is it possible to choose our seats now?

Travel agent: Normally, yes, but ____ a problem with the airline's computer. They will assign your seats at the airport. But don't worry. Air Quebec flights are all no-smoking. In fact, ____ very few airline companies that still permit smoking on their flights.

Customer: Do you know if ____ a bus to the airport at 5:30 in the morning?

Travel agent: Yes, ____ . The fare is \$10. ____ three in your group, so that's \$30. You can take a taxi for the same price.

Customer: That's a good idea. Thank you very much.

Упражнение 367

Отметьте неправильно построенные предложения:

1. The last questions on the test were very difficult.
2. John, as well as his younger brothers, is going to study at that school.
3. People from the South is very friendly.
4. Everyone need to be loved.
5. Part of the money goes to charity.
6. Statistics hasn't been revised as a course approach for too long.
7. You and I am supposed to clean the room before Mom gets home.
8. Either the President or the Vice has signed the document.
9. No news are good news.

10. Be careful. Grandma's scissors are very sharp.
11. Neither of the statements is false. 12. The police hasn't made any arrests lately.

Упражнение 368

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глагола, стоящего в скобках:

1. The use of vitamin supplements and herbs (be) _____ becoming increasingly popular among Americans. 2. While many studies claim that vitamins and herbs can improve health, there (be) _____ a lot of controversy about their safety. 3. The Food and Drug Administration (FDA) (do) _____ not regulate vitamins and herbs. 4. Most experts (believe) _____ that herbal supplements are mild and somewhat harmless. 5. Still, anyone who (take) _____ too much of a vitamin or herb could suffer negative side effects. 6. For example, some medical problems (have) _____ been linked to overuse of ephedra, an herb taken by people to lose weight. 7. Some researchers (suggest) _____ that vitamin C may help prevent cancer. 8. People who (take) _____ more than 1,000 milligrams of vitamin C daily may experience diarrhea or kidney stones. 9. Advertisers say that the herb "kava kava" (reduce) _____ anxiety and insomnia. 10. Using large amounts of kava kava (be) _____ not wise, as muscle, eye or skin problems could result. 11. The danger of long-term use of vitamins and herbs (be) _____ still unknown. 12. There (be) _____ a lot of evidence that vitamin-rich foods are beneficial. 13. However, whether the use of supplements (be) _____ helpful or not is still being debated. 14. Most people (be) _____ able to get all the vitamins they need

in the foods they eat. 15. A daily diet that (contain) _____ foods from the 4 groups should supply all the nutrients a person needs. 16. Eating 5 servings of fruits and vegetables daily (be) _____ said to provide all the essential vitamins we require. 17. The best way to get the necessary vitamins and minerals (be) _____ naturally, through a healthy diet. 18. Talking to your doctor before taking supplements (be) _____ advisable.

СРАВНИТЕЛЬНО-СОПОСТАВИТЕЛЬНЫЕ КОНСТРУКЦИИ И ОБОРОТЫ

Упражнение 369

Заполните пробелы, используя слова и выражения *the same, the same as, similar, similar to, different, different from, differ from*:

1. My car and Jack's car _____ (подобны). 2. My car (подобна) _____ Jack's car. 3. This dress (того же стиля, что и) _____ that dress. 4. My house is quite (похож) _____ Jack's house. 5. Our houses are (похожи) _____. 6. My coat (отличается от) _____ your coat. 7. Our coats (отличаются друг от друга) _____. 8. My car (отличается от) _____ your car. 9. My car (того же цвета, что и) _____ Jack's car. 10. Jane's shoes (того же размера, что и) _____ Jake's ones. 11. My address (тот же, что и) _____ your address. 12. The prices at this restaurant (отличаются от) _____ those in the restaurant across the street. 13. This house (подобен) _____ that one. 14. Those years (были похожи на) _____ these ones. 15. Our houses (отличаются друг от друга) _____ .

Упражнение 370**Переведите на английский язык:**

1. Этот человек отличается от нас. 2. Я такой же, как вы. 3. Моя машина похожа на твою машину. 4. Эти женщины — такие разные! 5. Мои джинсы такого же цвета и покроя, как твои джинсы. 6. Я купил такое же пальто, что и ты. 7. Наши пальто похожи. 8. Они не отличаются друг от друга. 9. Моя комната того же размера, что и комната Мэри. 10. Их квартира не отличается от квартиры их друзей.

СИНТАКСИС СЛОЖНОГО ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЯ

СЛОЖНОСОЧИНЕННОЕ ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЕ

Упражнение 371

Переведите на русский, обращая внимание на перевод сочинительных союзов и союзных конструкций:

1. I prefer a toast and a cup of coffee for my breakfast. 2. Make haste, or you will be late for the train. 3. The window was opened at last, and fresh air got into the stuffy room. 4. We have tickets for the symphony and the opera. 5. Both my sister and my brother play the piano. 6. Have you seen or heard the opera by Scott Joplin? 7. The orchestra rehearses on Tuesday, but the chorus rehearses on Wednesday. 8. The lecture was interesting and instructive. 9. The lecturer spoke about the French Revolution, and the audience listened to him with great attention. 10. Jake bought some oranges, as well as a bottle of lemonade. 11. The man, as well as his 10 children, is leaving soon. 12. Mother, as well as her son, is watching a film. 13. Both Dr Jones and

Miss Smith spoke. 14. Both John and Jack, as well as Mary, will go. 15. We both read and write, as well as understand Japanese. 16. He enjoys playing football as well as basketball. 17. He enjoys playing both football and basketball. 18. You can go there alone or with Jake. 19. Mike could go there by car, or he could just as well take a walk. 20. Nobody could do it but Jake. 21. First he decided to go by air, but then he changed his mind and went by train. 22. Tolstoy and Dostoevsky are the greatest Russian writers of the 19th century. 23. It is hard to say whether Hemingway or Fitzgerald is the more interesting writer of the last century. 24. Presbyterians and Methodists and Baptists are the prevalent Protestant congregations in Oklahoma. 25. Jake spent his summer studying basic math, writing, and reading comprehension. 26. This is a useful rule, but difficult to remember. 27. Both Jake and Mary decided to stay, as well as Linda. 28. Mary wants to study at Ealing, but she has had trouble meeting the academic requirements. 29. Jake is good at maths but he isn't fluent in his English.

Упражнение 372

Заполните пробелы союзами *but*, *and* или *or*:

1. It was the first really warm day that spring _____ the weather seemed to have turned for the better from that day on. 2. Nadine insisted that snow was much nicer than rain, _____ Jake disagreed. 3. John was surprised _____ told her so. 4. He eventually went to London, Glasgo _____ Manchester. 5. She apologized _____ suggested that they should have a picnic. 6. She said they could ask her father _____ mother to take

them for a ride in the car. 7. They could take a picnic lunch with them, _____ they could have a snack at a diner. 8. John wouldn't agree at first, _____ later he changed his mind. 9. Jake deserved a day off, _____ on Monday he still went to work. 10. John called Mary a pessimist _____ remarked then that he was glad winter was over.

Упражнение 373

Переведите на английский язык, используя союзы *and*, *but* и *or*:

1. Позвони мне, или я приеду. 2. Он обещал приехать, но не смог этого сделать. 3. Они купили яблоки, виноград и апельсины. 4. Море было спокойным, и капитан решил поднять паруса. 5. Я позвонил Джейку по телефону, но его мать сказала, что его нет дома. 6. Я открыл дверь и она вошла. 7. Принеси мне стакан лимонада или чашечку кофе. 8. Открой книгу и читай текст. 9. Открой книгу на странице шесть и, пожалуйста, сиди смирно. 10. Дай мне его адрес и телефонный номер. 11. Джейк был и усталый, и голодный, потому что весь день провел в поезде.

Упражнение 374

Выберите из трех вариантов ответа правильный:

1. One gentleman cared too much about his health _____ his wealth.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

2. Jake slightly cut his cheek while shaving _____ phoned the doctor.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

3. Mike was tired after a busy night, _____ nevertheless he came to see me.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

4. Mother got very angry _____ made for the door.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

5. I was going home to get some plaster _____ some iodine.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

6. Stay at home, _____ you will catch cold.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

7. Peter asked Mike what he was doing at 10 o'clock on Monday, _____ Mike answered he was playing golf.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

8. Peter was sweeping the floor in the office, _____ he refused to water the plants.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

9. Jake had to go to work in the morning, _____ he went off to visit his sick aunt instead.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

10. John remarked that the day was lovely, _____ the people enjoyed it greatly.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

11. The freshers studied both maths and English, _____ .

- a) as well as they studied civics
- b) as well as civics
- c) as well civics

12. The teacher, as well as his students, _____ to hospital.

- a) was taken
- b) were taken
- c) have been taken

13. Both the president and the secretary ____ the treaty.

- a) has signed
- b) is signing
- c) have signed

14. On his way home he visited both Austria and Romania, ____ Hungary.

- a) as well
- b) and
- c) as well as

15. Both the manager and the shop assistant, ____ the owner of the store were asked to furnish evidence at the trial.

- a) also
- b) as well
- c) as well as

16. Jack was both talented ____ well-qualified.

- a) but
- b) also
- c) and

17. Vaslav Nijinsky achieved world recognition as both a dancer ____ a choreographer.

- a) also
- b) and
- c) as well as

СОПОСТАВИТЕЛЬНЫЕ СОЮЗЫ, КОНСТРУКЦИИ И СОПОСТАВИТЕЛЬНЫЕ ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЯ

Упражнение 375

Переведите на русский, обращая внимание на перевод сопоставительных союзов и союзных конструкций:

1. Neither the orchestra nor the chorus was able to overcome the terrible acoustics in the church.
2. Not only does Sue raise money for charity, but she also writes articles for the local newspaper.
3. Her duty was not only typing letters but also answering calls.
4. Her duty was not only to type letters but also to answer calls.
5. She is not only enthusiastic but also talented.
6. The patient's symptoms were not only fever, but also headache.
7. Neither the students nor the teacher is allowed to smoke.
8. Either the teacher or the students have your books.
9. Neither the nurses nor the doctor is coming soon.
10. He came neither at six nor at seven.
11. He is not clever, but very patient.
12. It is not money, but principle, that makes me angry.
13. This dress is the same size as that dress.
14. This hat is the same colour as that one.
15. John is the same age as Mike.
16. John is as tall as Jack.
17. A fox is not as big as a wolf.
18. Fresh fruit costs twice as much as canned fruit.
19. He has half as many as he needs.
20. He has as many as three cars now.
21. As many as five thousand students attend the summer school.
22. Mary is taller than Sue.
23. My house is more expensive than your house is.

Упражнение 376

Переведите на английский язык, используя сопоставительные союзы и союзные конструкции:

1. Он придет либо в шесть, либо в восемь вечера. 2. Он встает раньше, чем ты. 3. Это задание не только очень трудное, но и скучное. 4. У меня нет ни его адреса, ни телефонного номера. 5. Он не высок, но очень хорошо скроен. 6. Я поеду туда либо на машине, либо на автобусе. 7. Моя машина вдвое дороже твоей машины. 8. Не менее двадцати человек пришло на митинг. 9. Этот фильм такой же интересный, как и тот фильм. 10. Он говорит по-английски лучше, чем делал это раньше.

Упражнение 377

Выберите из трех вариантов ответа правильный:

1. Jake's apartment is ____ mine.
a) three times as large as
b) three times so large as
c) three times as larger than
2. My fishing rod is ____ the one that Jake has.
a) same length as
b) the same length as
c) a same length as
3. ____ two hundred people were injured by the explosion.
a) So many as
b) As many
c) As many as

-
4. Either Jake or his brothers _____ to turn up.
a) were supposed
b) was supposed
c) is supposed
5. Neither the Government nor the president _____
to settle the riot.
a) are able
b) were able
c) is able
6. Neither the driver nor the passengers _____ able
to call the police.
a) were
b) was
c) has been
7. For an engineer to know mathematics is _____ to
understand the basic principles of mechanics.
a) as important than
b) as important as
c) so important as
8. Although John's shoes are of the _____ my shoes,
they differ in quality.
a) same make like
b) same make than
c) same make as
9. The Caucasus is said to be _____ the Carpathians,
but it is much higher.
a) as old as
b) as old like
c) as old than

10. This box of chocolates ____ that one.
a) the same as
b) is the same as
c) is same as
11. Jane was not only bright ____ .
a) but beautiful
b) but also beautiful
c) but also beautifully
12. Mary loved both going to the theatre and ____ .
a) to play the piano
b) playing the piano
c) piano
13. Mike is not handsome, ____ very polite and gentle.
a) no
b) only
c) but
14. American baseball teams are now being challenged by ____ Venezuelan teams.
a) both Japanese teams and
b) either Japanese teams and
c) both Japanese teams or
15. After finishing the navy special training school Mike was supposed not only to drive a car ____ a plane.
a) but also flying
b) but also to fly
c) but also flew

16. You should not listen to their words, _____ observe their deeds.

- a) only
- b) as well as
- c) but

17. My car is much bigger _____ your car.

- a) than
- b) as well as
- c) but

СЛОЖНОПОДЧИНЕННОЕ ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЕ

Придаточное определительное

Упражнение 378

Переведите на русский, обращая внимание на союзы:

1. I want to know where he has come from. 2. That is the place where I saw him for the first time. 3. Jake went where his mother sent him. 4. The people that we met were not foreigners. 5. The people that we met were foreigners. 6. He said that they needed a drink. 7. I will charge you 5 percent if you don't agree to our terms. 8. We entered the hall, which was decorated with flowers. 9. If you agree, I will charge you 5 percent. 10. I know that he has returned. 11. I didn't understand what he said to me. 12. Nobody knew where he had come from. 13. I am sure that he will come in time.

Упражнение 379

Выберите правильное слово из тех, что даны в скобках:

1. I know (what, that) _____ he has already arrived.
2. I do not know (what, that) _____ he had told you.
3. Show me (what, that) _____ you have brought.
4. He told me (what, that) _____ he had seen Mary on Friday.
5. I told him (what, that) _____ I had seen in Glasgo.
6. I am sure (what, that) _____ they will return pretty soon.
7. I would like to know (what, that) _____ you told him over the telephone.
8. I suppose (what, that) _____ it will be fine weather tomorrow.
9. Jake thought (what, that) _____ Mary had lost her key.
10. You can't always get (what, that) _____ you want.

Упражнение 380

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Скажи мне, что ты об этом думаешь.
2. Майк решил, что он уедет во вторник.
3. Никто не знал, куда мы поедem летом.
4. Он объяснил Джейку, как добраться до станции.
5. Я подумал, что нам следует встретиться еще раз.
6. Хотелось бы мне знать, когда вы приедете.
7. Я уверен, что вы не найдете ответа на этот вопрос.
8. Покажи мне, откуда ты взял этот текст.
9. Я не знаю, где лежит твой паспорт.
10. Скажи мне, зачем ты купил эту машину.

Yesterday I met a *man who* was wearing a light blue jacket.

The *books which* are on the table must be returned to the library.

Упражнение 381

Переведите на английский язык, используя соответствующие союзы и союзные слова:

1. Книга лежала на столе, который стоял в углу комнаты. 2. Человек, которого мы встретили вчера, оказался моим старым другом. 3. На площади, где проходила демонстрация, стоял взвод полиции (*police squad*). 4. Женщина, которой мы передали письмо, исчезла в отдалении. 5. Дом, который был построен за парком, принадлежал городу. 6. Яблоки, которые мы вчера купили, оказались плохими. 7. Люди, которые заполнили зал, встали при его приближении. 8. Джейк, которому дали задание купить билеты, исчез вместе со всеми нашими деньгами. 9. Он протянул яблоки детям, которые сидели в первом ряду. 10. Мэри подошла к компьютеру, который стоял на столе.

Упражнение 382

Постройте сложноподчиненные предложения на основе простых, используя относительные местоимения *who, whose, which* и *that*:

1. That's the girl. She spoke to me yesterday. 2. What's the name of the book? You want me to read it. 3. The hotel we stayed in. The hotel was very expensive. 4. I rent a house. It is very small. 5. The car was stolen. It was a BMW. 6. The man smoked forty cigarettes a day. He died of a heart attack. 7. That's the building. I work there. 8. That's the boy. His mother works in the post office. 9. The businessman was very rich. I saw him last night. 10. That's the dog. Its owner is French.

Упражнение 383

Постройте сложноподчиненные предложения с придаточными определительными:

1. Valencia is a great place. Valencia is due east of Madrid. 2. Jimbo is living in Thailand now. Jimbo got divorced last year. 3. Clare is a good teacher. I don't like Clare very much. 4. The Flaca pub is in the suburbs. I met my girlfriend in The Flaca. 5. My greasy neighbour stinks of aftershave. My greasy neighbour is a bus driver. 6. Almeria is very dry. The beaches of Almeria are wonderful. 7. The school was built in 1907. The school has about 800 students. 8. The government handled the diplomatic crisis badly. The government is facing corruption charges. 9. The Plaza Rotonda square is near the cathedral. They hold a market in The Plaza Rotonda square every Sunday. (use WHERE) 10. Samantha is coming to the party. Samantha's mother is mayoress of this town.

Упражнение 384

Заполните пробелы союзами *who* или *which*:

1. Have you taken the tablets ____ the doctor gave you? 2. Did you like the meal ____ you had in the restaurant? 3. Is this the policeman ____ helped you? 4. I like people ____ are nice and friendly. 5. Can you see the rabbits ____ are hopping in the grass? 6. What's the name of the film star ____ plays the main part in "The Green Card"? 7. Have you seen the column ____ is in the middle of the square? 8. Is there someone ____ can lend me a pen? 9. The driver ____ had caused a terrible accident was arrested. 10. The woman ____ we helped yesterday is Nancy's mother.

Упражнение 385**Заполните пробелы соответствующими союзами:**

1. The woman ____ is sitting in front of you now, is a former girlfriend of mine.

- a) whom
- b) who
- c) which

2. The letter ____ you sent to our customers last week contained three spelling errors.

- a) (бессоюзно)
- b) who
- c) which

3. The car ____ I fancy most is an MGf.

- a) whom
- b) which
- c) (бессоюзно)

4. I am looking for a plant ____ gives flowers in February.

- a) that
- b) which
- c) who

5. I have just finished a book about a piano player ____ sole ambition in life was to perform for the pope.

- a) whose
- b) which
- c) whom

6. I have been invited by a colleague ____ has moved to Canada.

a) (бессоюзно)

b) who

c) whose

7. The person _____ Anne is most keen on is me.

a) whom

b) (бессоюзно)

c) which

8. Where can I find a shop _____ sells cigarettes?

a) that

b) who

c) whose

Придаточные дополнительные и обстоятельственные

Упражнение 386

Переведите на английский, используя союзы (союзные слова), данные в скобках:

1. Мы собираемся пойти поесть после того, как закончим сдавать тест (after). 2. Как только мы решим, куда поехать, мы уедем (as soon as). 3. Они обедали, когда в дом вошел их друг (when). 4. Он не будет счастлив, пока не вернется на свою ферму (until). 5. Перед тем как я поеду в Афины, я тебе напишу (before). 6. Стоит нам устать, мы отдыхаем в саду (whenever). 7. Я не видел его с прошлого сентября (since). 8. Джейк решил поехать туда, где он никогда не бывал (where). 9. Куда бы ты ни поехал, ты встречаешь

этих странных людей (wherever). 10. Я люблю проводить выходные там, где я могу ловить рыбу (where). 11. Они нашли место, откуда они могли бы обозреть эту сцену (from where). 12. Так как мы жили в Атланте, нам удалось посмотреть все выставки в знаменитом музее (since). 13. Я люблю работы Матисса потому, что он так талантливо пользуется цветом (because). 14. Так как мы устали, мы отдыхаем в саду (since). 15. Кора счастлива, так как история ей нравится (because). 16. Мы остаемся дома, так как идет дождь (as). 17. Если ты болен, дай мне знать (in case). 18. Если ты любишь быструю езду, будь осторожен (if). 19. Если ты не будешь следовать инструкциям, ты попадешь в беду (unless). 20. Мы отпустим тебя при том условии, что ты будешь ежедневно являться в полицейский участок (on condition). 21. Она пригласила родителей с тем, чтобы те посмотрели, что сделали их дети (so that). 22. Мы забираемся на холм, чтобы увидеть храм (in order). 23. Мы спешим, чтобы не опоздать (lest). 24. Многие молодые люди плыли в Афины, чтобы учиться в Академии (in order). 25. Ожидая в очереди на выставку Матисса, я съел свой ланч (while). 26. Двигаясь на запад, корабль столкнулся с французским пароходом (as). 27. Наш друг бежал к нам, словно хотел сообщить нам что-то срочное (as if). 28. Хотя очередь была длинная, а ожидание превысило два часа, выставка того стоила (although). 29. Хотя вы и купили уже билет, вам все-таки нужно будет постоять в очереди (even though). 30. Несмотря на то, что его лихорадило, ему удалось сдать экзамен (in spite of).

Упражнение 387

Переведите на русский язык, обращая внимание на перевод союзов и союзных конструкций:

1. I have not seen him since I was a boy. 2. Since I did not know what to say the floor was given to Jack. 3. I do not know where I will go for my summer vacations. 4. He could not tell me where he had put the umbrella. 5. We will sit to dinner together if you come on time. 6. He wanted to know if we would keep it a secret. 7. We will sit to dinner as soon as he comes. 8. She wanted to know when he will come.

Упражнение 388

На основе данных предложений постройте сложно-подчиненные предложения с союзами и союзными словами, данными в скобках:

Модель:

They went home. The play was over. (when)

They went home when the play was over.

1. They got married. They had to learn to manage their own home. (after) 2. He went crazy. His wife burnt his breakfast. (when) 3. You can hear what I'm saying. You keep quiet. (if) 4. I won't invite my classmates to a party. I know them well. (until) 5. He arrived home. I had already cleaned the house. (by the time) 6. The first exercise was easy. This one is extremely difficult. (while) 7. She's snobbish. People like her. (although) 8. We're broke. We can't buy anything. (since) 9. He failed. He won't give up his ideals. (even though) 10. He fell asleep. He was watching the film. (while)

Упражнение 389

Заполните пробелы словами *for, so that* или *to*:

1. She's on a mission _____ save the world.
2. Recycling is good _____ the environment.
3. I like to arrive 20 minutes early _____ I have time for a cup of tea.
4. I'm doing my homework on the bus _____ my teacher doesn't kill me.
5. Begsy took a backstreet _____ avoid the heavy traffic.
6. My brother Jim went to Thailand _____ escape a meaningless existence.
7. World leaders are doing everything they can _____ destroy the planet.
8. She bought a map _____ she wouldn't get lost.
9. We went to bed early _____ we wouldn't be tired in the morning.
10. You must bring warm clothes _____ tomorrow.
11. _____ making mojito you need crushed ice, sweetened lemon juice, mint and white rum.
12. _____ play the guitar you really need lessons.
13. He invited a friend along _____ Carla wouldn't be moody.
14. Charles has gone out _____ get the paper.
15. Let's stop _____ a coffee.
16. Vincent went to Madrid _____ buy furniture.
17. Louis is training _____ be a nurse.
18. We arrived in good time _____ get a place near the front.
19. My Mum went to London _____ the sales.
20. I went to London _____ see JK and Pete.

Упражнение 390

Заполните пробелы союзными словами, приведенными ниже: (*although, despite, however, whereas, yet, because, in spite of, yet*):

1. My friend Alice has just bought herself some new shoes _____ she already has some 20 pairs.
2. We decided to walk from coast to coast _____ our

lack of training. 3. Giving up was not an issue ____ the situation got more confusing by the day. 4. The children behaved like angels ____ the long drive and the hot weather. 5. The hotel wasn't really idyllic. ____ , we had a great time there. 6. I love cycling ____ my wife prefers walking. 7. ____ the weather forecast spoke of wind and rain, we really enjoyed a warm and sunny afternoon. 8. I don't really believe everything he says. ____ , I thoroughly enjoy being with him. 9. ____ he's 6 already Steve still can't ride a bike. 10. Hans finished second ____ his leg injury. 11. Nothing will ever grow on this land ____ in the 60s a nearby factory dumped its waste here. 12. Anne is a fine person to be with, ____ what she thinks herself, she has great listening skills. 13. John never apologizes ____ real friends need not apologize all the time he says. 14. We arrived at the hospital soaking wet ____ the fact that we were all wearing waterproof jackets. 15. The evolution of modern technology never ceases to amaze me. ____ , I'm pretty sure the mysteries of life will never be revealed.

Упражнение 391

Заполните пробелы союзами (*so, because*):

1. It was cold ____ I shut the window. 2. The door was open ____ I closed it. 3. She doesn't like him ____ he isn't honest. 4. It was raining ____ I took a taxi. 5. The water wasn't clean ____ we didn't swim. 6. We didn't swim ____ the water wasn't clean. 7. I'll be home late tonight ____ I have to work late. 8. I'm tired today ____ I couldn't sleep last night. 9. She quit her job ____ she is looking for

a new one now. 10. We walked home _____ there were no more buses.

Упражнение 392

Заполните пробелы одним из союзов (*so, so that, although, when, since*):

1. I need an office to myself _____ I can get some work done. 2. Write it down _____ you don't forget. 3. I need to get to work early _____ I can finish the report before the meeting. 4. I'll tell her _____ I see her. 5. _____ you left, the atmosphere in the office has not been as nice. 6. _____ he was the best qualified candidate, he didn't get the job. 7. He is learning English _____ he can get a better and more interesting job. 8. _____ you think of all the people who could have got the job, it seems ridiculous that he was chosen. 9. I'm going to buy a new Beetle, _____ I do think they are over-priced. 10. _____ you're in Chicago, give me a call. 11. _____ you already know Mary, you should go to meet her at the airport. 12. _____ we would like to open a branch in Oxford now, we will probably wait for another year or so. 13. The job is badly paid _____ I'm looking for another one. 14. I hate living in London _____ I'm moving to the country. 15. I don't know him very well, _____ I have met him socially on a couple of occasions. 16. I don't know _____ I'll be back. 17. I haven't seen her _____ last summer. 18. _____ we have so much to do, let's delay discussing this until our next meeting. 19. We're not making much profit _____ we need to raise our prices. 20. The exercise was boring _____ I stopped.

Упражнение 393

Заполните пробелы соответствующими союзами и союзными словами:

1. Many people drink (when, where) ____ they feel alone. 2. People cause accidents (because, when) ____ they drink and drive. 3. Tommy went to his friends (if, after) ____ he had had lunch. 4. I wanted to help him (because, although) ____ he said he could do it himself. 5. You should know (when, that) ____ smoking is bad for your health. 6. Linda's father starts drinking (because, after) ____ he comes home from work. 7. Tommy decided to leave (so that, as) ____ it was dark outside. 8. We were playing tennis (since, when) ____ it started to rain. 9. Do you know (why, which) ____ he started drinking. 10. Tim knew (that, what) ____ he will work in his holidays. 11. I can't understand (despite, why) ____ she hasn't phoned yet. 12. They were very proud (if, that) ____ they won. 13. He didn't know (when, what) ____ time they left the party. 14. He broke his arm (if, when) ____ he fell down the tree. 15. She wanted to open the door (and, but) ____ she couldn't find the key.

Упражнение 394

Заполните пробелы соответствующими союзами и союзными словами:

1. Tell me ____ you want to know. 2. Is that the story ____ was written by him? 3. That's the boy ____ mother is in hospital. 4. I don't know ____ he lives. 5. First it was sunny ____ then it started to rain. 6. Do you know ____ they will drive to Spain next summer holidays? 7. ____ the squirrel saw me it ran away. 8. I thought ____ he was ill. 9. We were having dinner ____ he arrived. 10. He asked me ____ he could come to the party. 11. She

learned a lot ____ her stay in England. 12. Is there anything ____ we can do for you? 13. That's my English friend ____ I wrote a letter. 14. That's not ____ I asked for. 15. She had breakfast ____ left home.

Упражнение 395

Заполните пробелы соответствующими союзами и союзными словами:

1. I like Sally ____ I don't like Bob. 2. She likes her ____ she is always friendly. 3. That's the painting ____ my father bought last year. 4. This is the house ____ I've lived for 9 years. 5. In the morning I always have coffee ____ toast. 6. She is happy ____ her test is good. 7. In our house lives a man ____ is a detective. 8. Tell me ____ you can come. 9. He always thinks ____ he is so clever. 10. We had dinner, watched TV, ____ then we went to bed. 11. ____ we arrived he had already gone. 12. That's the longest test ____ we have ever written. 13. Did you understand ____ he told you that story? 14. I was not really interested in ____ he was talking about. 15. Is this the hotel ____ we stayed last year?

Упражнение 396

Заполните пробелы соответствующими союзами и союзными словами:

1. I cannot come ____ I have no time. 2. You can climb on the tree ____ you must be careful. 3. She came in ____ sat down. 4. I laughed ____ Tom had told me a joke. 5. He was not at home ____ we asked the neighbours when he would be back. 6. The

police arrested the thief ____ had stolen the money. 7. I can't help you, ____ you can also ask Mary. 8. She went to bed early ____ she was tired. 9. She had got a bad mark at her last test ____ she learned a lot for the next. 10. She always greets friendly ____ I meet her. 11. I found out ____ they are living. 12. He wore the trousers ____ we had bought last Friday.

КЛЮЧИ К УПРАЖНЕНИЯМ

ключ 1

brother — brothers; businessman — businessmen; car — cars; dog — dogs; factory — factories; foreigner — foreigners; friend — friends; office — offices; partner — partners; passport — passports; name — names; wife — wives; woman — women; army — armies; fly — flies; lady — ladies; knife — knives; foot — feet; tooth — teeth.

ключ 2

months, eyes, ears, brothers, spoonfuls, deer, armies, Frenchmen, chimneys, machines, tops, hills, bushes, men, sons, factories, memoranda, bases, boys, roofs, chiefs, boxes, teeth, phenomena, handfuls, airmen, rivers, lakes, names, places, watches, bridges, armchairs, formulas, ships, mistakes, farms, hats, banks, rifles, guns, mines.

ключ 3

1. We have built gigantic factories. 2. The oxen have hurt their hoofs (hooves), and cannot draw the carts. 3. The sheep are grazing in the meadows. 4. The valleys are green, and deer are grazing in them. 5. There were potatoes in the baskets. 6. There were fish in the nets. 7. The hoofs (hooves) of oxen

are cloven, those of horses are not. 8. The keys to the boxes are lost. 9. The roofs of those houses leak; they need repairing. 10. They brought pailfuls of water from the rivers. 11. As soon as the trains have arrived, the postmen will deliver the letters. 12. Passers-by saw the accidents. 13. These shelves contain several books on different subjects. 14. The heroes were received with joy. 15. The leaves turned first yellow and then brown, and dropped off and were blown into the corners of the gardens. 16. Foxes often prowled about the farm yards, seeking fat geese to carry off.

ключ 4

1. children. 2. women. 3. man. 4. sheep. 5. potatoes. 6. monkeys. 7. is. 8. government. 9. are. 10. companies. 11. thieves. 12. leaves. 13. was. 14. has. 15. news. 16. are. 17. matches. 18. lorries.

ключ 5

1. This is a yellow pencil. 2. The text is easy. 3. This is an easy text. 4. That is a good idea. 5. These are low tables. 6. This table is low. 7. This is a low table. 8. Roses are beautiful flowers. 9. This rose is a beautiful flower. 10. London and Rome are big cities. 11. Naples is a big city, too. 12. I like sugar in my tea. 13. The tea is hot. 14. Tea is a hot drink.

ключ 6

1. —, a. 2. —, —. 3. —. 4. a. 5. —. 6. —, —. 7. a. 8. a, —. 9. an. 10. —. 11. an, an. 12. a, —, —. 13. —. 14. a. 15. —, a. 16. an. 17. a, a. 18. —, —. 19. —. 20. —.

ключ 7

1. the, —. 2. the, the, —. 3. the, the. 4. a, the, —.
5. the, the. 6. the, —, the. 7. the, —, the. 8. the,
the, —. 9. the, the. 10. the, the. 11. the, —, —.

ключ 8

1. a. 2. the. 3. —. 4. the. 5. a, —. 6. a, —. 7. —.
8. —. 9. the. 10. the.

ключ 9

1. the. 2. a. 3. the. 4. —. 5. —. 6. —. 7. the. 8. the.
9. —. 10. the.

ключ 10

1. a, the. 2. —, the. 3. a, the. 4. —. 5. —, a. 6. a.
7. —, a, the. 8. —, —. 9. a. 10. —.

ключ 11

1. an. 2. the. 3. —. 4. a. 5. the. 6. —. 7. an.
8. the. 9. the. 10. —. 11. the. 12. —. 13. an. 14. the.
15. a, a.

ключ 12

1. the, an, the. 2. the, the, —, the. 3. —, the, —.
4. the, —, —. 5. a, the, —. 6. the, —, the. 7. —, the,
the, the, the. 8. the, —, —, the. 9. the, —, —. 10. the,
the.

ключ 13

1. the, —. 2. a, the. 3. a, the. 4. a, the. 5. a, a. 6. —.
7. —, —. 8. the. 9. a, the, a. 10. —. 11. —, a. 12. a, —,
a. 13. a, —. 14. a, the. 15. a, —, the, the. 16. —, the.
17. —, the. 18. the, —, —. 19. the, the, the. 20. the, —.

ключ 14

1. the, a, —. 2. a, —. 3. a, —, —. 4. —, the. 5. the. 6. the, —, the, the, —. 7. the. 8. the, —, —. 9. the. 10. the, a. 11. the, a. 12. —, —. 13. the, —. 14. —, —. 15. —, —. 16. —, the. 17. —. 18. a, the. 19. the, —. 20. the, —, —. 21. the, the. 22. the. 23. —, the, the. 24. the. 25. the, the, —. 26. the, —, the, the. 27. the, —, the. 28. —, a. 29. the, the, —. 30. the, the, —.

ключ 15

1. —, —. 2. the, the, the. 3. the, the. 4. the. 5. —, —, —. 6. —, —. 7. the, the. 8. a, —. 9. the, the. 10. —, —, the. 11. —, —, the. 12. —. 13. —, a. 14. the, the, —. 15. —, —.

ключ 16

1. a. 2. —. 3. the. 4. the. 5. —. 6. a. 7. the. 8. —. 9. the, —. 10. —. 11. a. 12. the. 13. the, the. 14. —. 15. —.

ключ 17

1. a. 2. the. 3. —. 4. the. 5. —. 6. an. 7. a. 8. the. 9. —. 10. the. 11. —. 12. the. 13. the. 14. the. 15. a. 16. the.

ключ 18

1. my nephew's dog; 2. Julie's new boyfriend; 3. the men's room; 4. my sister-in-law's husband; 5. the women's leader; 6. the officers' residence; 7. for goodness' sake; 8. Jesus' resurrection; 9. the prince's palace; 10. my brother-in-law's new automobile; 11. Clinton's saxophone;

12. the children's toys; 13. a three-hours' drive;
14. the labourers' union; 15. Burns's employees;
16. Beethoven's 9th symphony; 17. Aristotle's
yacht; 18. Aristotle's works; 19. Bush's daughter;
20. Andy's girlfriend.

ключ 19

1. Collins's supporters; 2. the drivers' passports;
3. Roy's father; 4. everyone else's parents; 5. the
Jones Brothers' shop; 6. the Pointer Sisters'
songs; 7. Mary and Henry's child; 8. Cyrus'
army; 9. the ladies' hats; 10. the florist's shop;
11. Saint James's Park; 12. Susan's boyfriends;
13. Archimedes' law.

ключ 20

1. him. 2. you. 3. them. 4. us. 5. him. 6. them.
7. you. 8. them. 9. it, us. 10. them, her. 11. me. 12. it.
13. me. 14. it. 15. us.

ключ 21

1. her. 2. him. 3. me. 4. them. 5. it. 6. her. 7. them.
8. us. 9. them. 10. her. 11. them. 12. her. 13. it.
14. them. 15. me.

ключ 22

1. him. 2. us. 3. them. 4. me. 5. her. 6. me.
7. them. 8. us. 9. him. 10. them, her. 11. you. 12. her.
13. them. 14. it, him. 15. me.

ключ 23

1. his. 2. their. 3. our. 4. her. 5. my. 6. your.
7. one's/their.

ключ 24

1. my, her. 2. he, their. 3. they, them. 4. our.
5. I, her. 6. I, them. 7. his. 8. him. 9. them. 10. my.
11. my. 12. his. 13. our. 14. their. 15. her. 16. his.
17. my. 18. them. 19. their.

ключ 25

1. my, your. 2. her, she. 3. it, its. 4. their, they.
5. he, his. 6. we, our. 7. his, he. 8. they, their. 9. you,
my. 10. its, it.

ключ 26

1. I, it, it. 2. him, he, his. 3. he, him. 4. our, us.
5. them, their, they. 6. your, your. 7. it, their. 8. it.
9. them. 10. him. 11. her, she. 12. my.

ключ 27

1. mine. 2. his. 3. hers. 4. theirs. 5. ours. 6. hers.
7. his. 8. yours. 9. its. 10. theirs.

ключ 28

1. himself. 2. myself. 3. themselves. 4. yourselves.
5. myself. 6. myself. 7. herself. 8. himself. 9. myself.
10. ourselves. 11. myself. 12. themselves.

ключ 29

1. himself. 2. ourselves. 3. myself. 4. yourself.
5. each other. 6. each other. 7. each other. 8. itself.
9. herself. 10. ourselves. 11. yourself. 12. herself.
13. themselves. 14. herself. 15. itself.

ключ 30

I don't like to go camping by myself. It's no fun.

It's the sort of thing you do with friends. Last summer I and a couple of friends went on a camping trip in Jasper National Park. Despite the usual problems we really enjoyed ourselves.

Before we left, we bought ourselves some warm sleeping bags because it can get cold there even in summer. We took two tents. Aki and Linda shared one, while I had the other all to myself.

As a group we got along fine. We felt comfortable with each other, and there was little tension. Aki and Linda took along some insecticide to protect themselves against mosquitoes. There were very few bugs, however.

Of course we forgot the most important thing and the first day out, we found ourselves in the middle of the forest with no matches. Linda considers herself very creative and she tried to start a fire using sticks. Of course it didn't work.

I suppose that you, the reader, think of yourself as a very organized person and have come to the conclusion that we're not too bright. I suppose you and your friends never make mistakes like that. You know how to look after yourselves when you go camping. But I'm not so sure. We're all human, after all.

I'll continue with my story. Standing there, in the middle of the forest without matches, we felt really stupid. But when we looked at each other we burst out laughing. We thought it was so funny.

On the second day we met another group of campers and they gave us some matches. After that we were able to prepare some delicious meals for ourselves. Linda took advantage of the situation to teach herself how to cook. She watched Aki and me as we prepared the food.

We enjoyed ourselves immensely and we really enjoyed each other's company. The camping trip was good for our friendship. Now we have a lot more respect for each other.

When I got back and looked at myself in the mirror, I was shocked to see how wild I looked. I had quite a beard.

A camping trip is great. It teaches one a lot about oneself.

ключ 31

1. some. 2. any. 3. any. 4. any. 5. any. 6. any. 7. some. 8. any. 9. any, some. 10. any. 11. some. 12. any, any. 13. any, some. 14. some. 15. some, any. 16. some.

ключ 32

1. any money. 2. any shampoo. 3. some stamps. 4. any foreign languages. 5. any photographs. 6. some problems. 7. any chairs. 8. some fresh air. 9. any batteries. 10. some friends. 11. some cheese. 12. some milk.

ключ 33

1. some. 2. any. 3. anything. 4. somewhere. 5. anything. 6. some. 7. somewhere. 8. anything. 9. someone. 10. anywhere. 11. anything. 12. some. 13. any. 14. something. 15. some.

ключ 34

1. something. 2. anybody. 3. anybody. 4. anything. 5. something. 6. anybody. 7. anything. 8. something. 9. anything. 10. somebody. 11. anything. 12. anybody. 13. something. 14. anything. 15. somewhere.

ключ 35

1. something. 2. something, anything. 3. some, any. 4. anything, some, some, any. 5. something. 6. some, any, some. 7. anything, some. 8. someone, anything. 9. anyone. 10. something.

ключ 36

1. some. 2. any. 3. no. 4. some. 5. no. 6. any. 7. any. 8. some. 9. some. 10. no. 11. some. 12. any. 13. any. 14. any. 15. some. 16. no. 17. some. 18. some. 19. no. 20. any. 21. any. 22. some. 23. no. 24. no.

ключ 37

1. any. 2. some. 3. no, any. 4. some. 5. any. 6. no. 7. every. 8. some. 9. some. 10. no, some. 11. no. 12. any. 13. some, any. 14. any. 15. any.

ключ 38

1. something 2. anything, something. 3. nothing. 4. something. 5. anything. 6. nothing. 7. anybody. 8. everybody. 9. someone. 10. anyone. 11. anyone. 12. anywhere. 13. somewhere. 14. anybody. 15. something.

ключ 39

1. the other. 2. another. 3. other. 4. the other. 5. others. 6. another.

ключ 40

1. Give me another pencil. I've broken this one. 2. Some other people came and bought this house. 3. Show me the other hand. 4. We went along the Fifth Avenue, others went along the Sixth one. 5. One

of my friends is swimming in the river, the other is reading a book.

ключ 41

1. He will either stay at home, or go to Moscow. 2. Jake wanted neither tea, nor coffee. 3. He decided to open either a checking account, or a savings one. 4. He bought neither a coat, nor a raincoat. 5. She decided to buy either blue jeans, or black ones. 6. He went neither by train, nor by taxi. 7. They decided to make a transfer either in San Francisco, or in Oakland. 8. He paid neither in cash, nor by credit card. 9. He's got either a civil passport, or a business one. 10. He's got neither friends, nor business partners.

ключ 42

1) 1. And so do I. 2. And so did I. 3. And so am I. 4. And so can I. 5. And so have I. 6. And so was I. 7. And so was I. 8. And so did I. 9. And so did I. 10. And so did I.

2) 1. And neither am I. 2. And we won't either. 3. And neither did we. 4. And we aren't either. 5. And neither do we. 6. And I aren't either. 7. And neither have we. 8. And we weren't either. 9. And neither did I. 10. And we weren't either.

ключ 43

1. little. 2. a little. 3. little. 4. few. 5. little. 6. a little, a few. 7. few. 8. little, a little. 9. a few. 10. a little.

ключ 44

1. Have you got much coffee? — No, I've got little. 2. There is a little milk in the bottle.

3. Very few English speak Russian. 4. They've got few friends here. 5. He's got little time to read. 6. Peter has got a few English books. 7. A few of my friends live in Australia. 8. There is a little paper in the desk. 9. There are a few taxis near the supermarket. 10. We've got few rooms with a bath.

ключ 45

1. How much. 2. How many. 3. How much. 4. How many. 5. How much. 6. How much. 7. How many. 8. How much. 9. How many. 10. How many. 11. How much. 12. How many.

ключ 46

1. colder — the coldest. 2. younger — the youngest. 3. older — the oldest. 4. more difficult — the most difficult. 5. better — the best. 6. farther — the farthest. 7. worse — the worst. 8. more beautiful — the most beautiful. 9. weaker — the weakest. 10. less — the least. 11. easier — the easiest. 12. nearer — the nearest. 13. stronger — the strongest. 14. later — the latest. 15. more interesting — the most interesting. 16. greater — the greatest. 17. quicker — the quickest. 18. more important — the most important. 19. warmer — the warmest. 20. happier — the happiest. 21. earlier — the earliest. 22. deeper — the deepest. 23. larger — the largest. 24. hotter — the hottest. 25. longer — the longest. 26. simpler — the simplest. 27. thinner — the thinnest. 28. more — the most. 29. wider — the widest. 30. more — the most.

ключ 47

1. more difficult. 2. better. 3. more beautiful. 4. stronger. 5. larger. 6. wider. 7. longer. 8. more interesting. 9. hotter. 10. older.

ключ 48

1. the worst. 2. the weakest. 3. the coldest. 4. the deepest. 5. the latest. 6. the greatest. 7. the nearest. 8. the quickest. 9. the warmest. 10. the most important.

ключ 49

1. I am as strong as John is. 2. I am stronger than John. 3. John is the strongest in the class. 4. This room is as cold as that one. 5. This room is the coldest of all. 6. My house is as large as your house. 7. My house is larger than your house. 8. My house is the largest in the city. 9. Mary is as old as Jake. 10. Mary is older than Jake. 11. Jake is the oldest in the class. 12. This book is as interesting as that one. 13. This book is more interesting than that one. 14. This book is the most interesting.

ключ 50

1. faster. 2. wider. 3. more excited. 4. more difficult. 5. more successful. 6. weaker. 7. better. 8. more valuable. 9. more frequent. 10. colder.

ключ 51

1. the most precious. 2. the most expensive. 3. the worst. 4. the most stupid. 5. the tallest. 6. the sunniest. 7. the most quiet. 8. the most interesting. 9. the worst. 10. the most enjoyable.

ключ 52

the latest, the most impressive, smaller, more spacious, the most comfortable, the fastest, the most economical, the safest, the most reliable, the best.

ключ 53

1. longest. 2. farthest. 3. larger. 4. most prominent. 5. faster. 6. worst. 7. most beautiful. 8. hottest. 9. tallest. 10. fastest. 11. closest. 12. larger. 13. most dangerous. 14. greatest. 15. most useful. 16. most common.

ключ 54

1. We've got enough time to do this work. 2. The work is important enough. 3. He is such a nice man to speak with. 4. She is so beautiful. 5. We bought such a lovely house in the country.

ключ 55

1. Jake has got enough friends in other countries. 2. It's difficult enough to live in Russia. 3. We've got enough time to get ready for the classes. 4. I've got enough beer for a company of ten people. 5. He is big enough to stay up so late. 6. The house is large enough for six people. 7. They have enough vegetables to make a large bowl of salad. 8. The book is interesting enough. 9. They have enough oranges for the whole family. 10. It's warm enough in the room to take off the coat.

ключ 56

1. dangerous, 2. quickly, 3. bad, 4. Suddenly, 5. careful, 6. heavily, 7. perfectly, 8. quick, 9. badly,

10. loud, 11. careful, 12. angrily, 13. careless, 14. nicely, 15. clearly, 16. angry, 17. slow, 18. slowly, 19. clear, 20. carelessly.

ключ 57

1. happily, 2. easily, 3. well, 4. hard, 5. easy, 6. beautiful, 7. fast, 8. hardly, 9. good, 10. nicely.

ключ 58

1. well, 2. bad, 3. sweet, 4. brightly, 5. quickly, 6. beautiful, 7. great, 8. easily, 9. delicious, 10. happily, 11. sour, 12. deeply.

ключ 59

1. bad, seriously, 2. bitter, 3. tenderly, softly, good, 4. easily, 5. cautiously, nicely, 6. wrongly, 7. incredibly, cynically, 8. Unfortunately, 9. hastily, quickly, unusually, 10. considerably.

ключ 60

1. correctly, correct, 2. quickly, quickly, 3. exactly, perfectly, exact, 4. awful, awfully, 5. dangerous, dangerously, dangerous, 6. magnificently, magnificently, 7. beautiful, exactly, perfectly, 8. sensible, sensibly, 9. slowly, slowly, 10. softly, softly, 11. well, well, 12. regularly, strictly, 13. good, well, 14. carefully, careful, 15. easily, 16. interesting, interestingly.

ключ 61

1. well, 2. hardly, 3. surely, 4. pleasantly, 5. differently, 6. bad, 7. nearly, 8. odd, 9. well, 10. safe, 11. clearly, 12. really.

ключ 62

1. such. 2. so. 3. such. 4. so. 5. so. 6. such. 7. so.
8. such. 9. so. 10. such.

ключ 63

1. such. 2. such. 3. so. 4. such. 5. so. 6. so. 7. such.
8. so. 9. so. 10. such. 11. such. 12. so. 13. so. 14. such.
15. such. 16. such. 17. so. 18. such. 19. so. 20. so.

ключ 64

1. still. 2. still. 3. yet. 4. still. 5. yet. 6. yet. 7. still.
8. still. 9. still. 10. yet. 11. yet. 12. yet. 13. still. 14. yet.

ключ 65

1 — a, 2 — b, 3 — b, 4 — a, 5 — b, 6 — b, 7 — a,
8 — b, 9 — a, 10 — b.

ключ 66

1. in. 2. in. 3. at. 4. at. 5. in. 6. in. 7. at. 8. at. 9. at.
10. in.

ключ 67

1. in. 2. on. 3. on. 4. at. 5. in. 6. in. 7. on. 8. on.
9. in. 10. at.

ключ 68

1. in. 2. on. 3. on. 4. in. 5. on. 6. at. 7. on. 8. in.
9. on. 10. in. 11. on. 12. on. 13. on. 14. at. 15. in.

ключ 69

1. in. 2. on. 3. in. 4. on. 5. on. 6. in. 7. on. 8. at.
9. in. 10. in. 11. at. 12. in. 13. at. 14. at. 15. at.

ключ 70

1. by. 2. in. 3. in. 4. at. 5. at. 6. to. 7. at. 8. at.
9. at. 10. to. 11. to. 12. at. 13. in. 14. on. 15. by.

ключ 71

1. to. 2. to. 3. at. 4. to. 5. into. 6. to, in. 7. on.
8. into. 9. into. 10. to. 11. by. 12. to, in. 13. by. 14. at.
15. at.

ключ 72

1. in. 2. in. 3. on. 4. at. 5. in. 6. on. 7. in. 8. at.
9. in. 10. in.

ключ 73

1. on. 2. at. 3. at. 4. in. 5. on. 6. in. 7. on. 8. for.
9. on. 10. in, at. 11. at. 12. in. 13. since. 14. on.
15. on.

ключ 74

1. at. 2. in. 3. at. 4. from, till. 5. in. 6. in. 7. for.
8. at. 9. at. 10. in. 11. in. 12. at. 13. in. 14. until.
15. on.

ключ 75

1. since 2. until 3. for 4. for 5. until 6. since 7. since
8. for 9. since 10. for

ключ 76

1. at. 2. on. 3. for. 4. during, on. 5. on. 6. at. 7. in.
8. for. 9. in. 10. in. 11. at. 12. during. 13. at. 14. in.
15. for.

ключ 77

1. at. 2. in. 3. into. 4. from. 5. to. 6. with. 7. on.
8. away. 9. for. 10. about. 11. near. 12. by. 13. over.
14. till. 15. up. 16. along. 17. off.

ключ 78

1. to. 2. from. 3. into. 4. out of. 5. at. 6. from. 7. in.
8. on. 9. under. 10. across. 11. above. 12. between.
13. in front of. 14. behind. 15. around. 16. over.
17. near. 18. in. 19. in. 20. at. 21. on. 22. from, till.
23. for. 24. during. 25. after. 26. before. 27. with.
28. for 29. without. 30. in.

ключ 79

1. for. 2. for. 3. after. 4. at. 5. at. 6. for. 7. after.
8. for. 9. after. 10. at.

ключ 80

1. at. 2. with. 3. at. 4. by. 5. by. 6. by. 7. by. 8. with.
9. with. 10. at. 11. by. 12. at. 13. with. 14. at. 15. by.
16. at. 17. with. 18. by. 19. with. 20. with. 21. with.
22. with. 23. with. 24. by. 25. with. 26. by. 27. by.
28. at. 29. with. 30. at.

ключ 81

1. at, on. 2. in, of. 3. about, in. 4. in. 5. on. 6. —,
at, with, till. 7. to. 8. from. 9. up, at, in, for, at.
10. with. 11. in, through, to. 12. of, in. 13. near.
14. on. 15. on.

ключ 82

1. to. 2. in. 3. at. 4. about. 5. to. 6. about. 7. to. 8. to.
9. about. 10. in. 11. to. 12. about. 13. at. 14. in. 15. at.

ключ 83

1. at. 2. up. 3. of. 4. of. 5. about. 6. about. 7. of.
8. of. 9. about. 10. at.

ключ 84

1. for. 2. on. 3. of. 4. into. 5. from. 6. on. 7. with.
8. of. 9. to. 10. against. 11. for. 12. at. 13. of. 14. of.
15. on. 16. from. 17. with. 18. of. 19. at. 20. with.

ключ 85

1. from. 2. with. 3. of. 4. of. 5. with. 6. at. 7. for.
8. about. 9. of. 10. of. 11. of. 12. at. 13. about.
14. with. 15. of. 16. of. 17. on. 18. about. 19. to.
20. to, for.

ключ 86

1. up. 2. up. 3. into. 4. in. 5. with. 6. to. 7. about.
8. with. 9. at. 10. up.

ключ 87

1. in. 2. on, for. 3. on. 4. of. 5. for. 6. with. 7. to.
8. for. 9. for. 10. on. 11. in. 12. with. 13. on. 14. for.
15. for.

ключ 88

1. on. 2. for. 3. on. 4. on. 5. in. 6. for. 7. on. 8. from.
9. of. 10. from. 11. on. 12. at. 13. at. 14. for. 15. to.
16. on. 17. in. 18. to. 19. to. 20. at.

ключ 89

1. on. 2. with, of. 3. in. 4. of. 5. in. 6. on, in.
7. about, in. 8. to. 9. with, of. 10. about, 11. about.
12. with. 13. to. 14. on. 15. for.

ключ 90

— Good morning, how can I help you?

— Good afternoon, sir. Would it be possible to make some travel arrangements **on** behalf of my boss?

— Certainly, madam. Please have a seat.

— Fine. Shall I start **with** the first destination?

— Please.

— Well, **on** Monday the 21st **of** March my boss, Mr Taylor that is, needs to be **in** Paris. **At** 11 AM he has an appointment **with** a customer near Courbevoie. I know it takes about three quarters of an hour to get **to** Courbevoie **from** Charles de Gaulle.

— I see. So Mr Taylor should land **in** Paris **at** around 10 AM.

— At the latest. Checking-out at the airport, collecting luggage, not to mention traffic.

— Yes, you're quite right.

— Would it be possible to catch an early morning flight **from** Heathrow?

— Let me see. I have the Heathrow flight schedules here **on** me. Early morning? I'm afraid the first scheduled flight **from** London is only **at** 8 AM.

— That late? Is there no earlier flight **to** Paris?

— Unfortunately not, madam.

— I guess the only solution is to fly down to Paris **on** Sunday evening then?

— Yes, that's right. But look **at** it this way: catching the early morning flight **on** Monday would have meant getting **up** as early as 4 AM anyway. There's the one-hour difference with continental time, the trip **to** Birmingham, check-in time, etc.

— I suppose you're right. Let's take a look **at** the options for Sunday evening.

ключ 91

1. on. 2. in. 3. on. 4. at, in. 5. at, at, in. 6. in. 7. at, on. 8. on. 9. in. 10. at, on, in.

ключ 92

1. off. 2. of. 3. of. 4. off. 5. off. 6. off. 7. off. 8. of. 9. of. 10. off.

ключ 93

1. in. 2. at. 3. in. 4. for. 5. at. 6. of. 7. on. 8. for. 9. to, in. 10. about.

ключ 94

1. on. 2. about. 3. to. 4. to. 5. of. 6. on. 7. to. 8. of. 9. for. 10. for. 11. on. 12. from. 13. in, in. 14. towards. 15. of, on. 16. of. 17. to. 18. of. 19. of, of. 20. to. 21. for. 22. to, from. 23. on. 24. on. 25. of.

ключ 95

1. learn. 2. learn. 3. learn. 4. studied. 5. find out. 6. discovered. 7. learnt. 8. brought. 9. take. 10. carry. 11. dress. 12. put on. 13. wears. 14. dress. 15. wear. 16. wears.

ключ 96

1. Let me offer you a drink. 2. Mike suggested that we all (should) go to the Crimea in summer. 3. Who offered to help John? 4. Kate suggested an interesting plan. 5. The hostess offered us a cup of tea. 6. Who was the first to suggest this method of work? 7. Stop talking! 8. Jake told me than he would go to London the next week. 9. She said that she didn't have that book. 10. He speaks French so well, as if he has spent

some years in Paris. 11. Mother told me to close the book and go to sleep. 12. Mike said to me, "Stay to dinner". 13. Have you done the dishes yet? 14. Do me a favour, please. 15. Has he made a decision yet? 16. What work is he doing at the moment? 17. He made a promise to come as soon as possible. 18. That's the last attempt that I have ever made.

ключ 97

1. offer. 2. suggested. 3. offered. 4. suggested. 5. offered. 6. to suggest. 7. suggested. 8. offered.

ключ 98

1 — a, 2 — b, 3 — a, 4 — c, 5 — b, 6 — a, 7 — b, 8 — a, 9 — a.

ключ 99

1 — a, 2 — b, 3 — a, 4 — b, 5 — a, 6 — a, 7 — a, 8 — b, 9 — a, 10 — b, 11 — b, 12 — b.

ключ 100

1 — a, 2 — d, 3 — b, 4 — c, 5 — b, 6 — c, 7 — b, 8 — a, 9 — d, 10 — a.

ключ 101

1 — a, 2 — c, 3 — a, 4 — b, 5 — a, 6 — c, 7 — b, 8 — c, 9 — b, 10 — b.

ключ 102

1. do. 2. do. 3. do. 4. made. 5. make, do. 6. make. 7. make. 8. do. 9. made. 10. make. 11. makes. 12. make. 13. made. 14. made. 15. made.

ключ 103

1 — a, 2 — b, 3 — a, 4 — a, 5 — b, 6 — b, 7 — b.

ключ 104

1. can't. 2. will be able. 3. can. 4. couldn't. 5. will be able to. 6. would be able to. 7. couldn't. 8. were able to. 9. can't. 10. can't.

ключ 105

1. could. 2. be able. 3. been able. 4. was able. 5. could. 6. were able. 7. was able. 8. couldn't. 9. was able. 10. can. 11. were able. 12. was able. 13. could. 14. was able. 15. weren't able.

ключ 106

1. must. 2. has to. 3. must. 4. must. 5. must. 6. must. 7. must. 8. have to. 9. must. 10. have to.

ключ 107

1. mustn't. 2. mustn't. 3. don't have to. 4. doesn't have to. 5. mustn't. 6. mustn't. 7. doesn't have to. 8. don't have to. 9. mustn't. 10. mustn't. 11. don't have to. 12. mustn't.

ключ 108

1. must. 2. had to. 3. must. 4. can't, must. 5. have to, mustn't. 6. mustn't. 7. mustn't. 8. can't. 9. mustn't. 10. may. 11. must. 12. must. 13. can. 14. don't have to. 15. may, mustn't, may. 16. can.

ключ 109

1. Can I talk to the General Executive? 2. I must call him tomorrow at five. 3. Jake had to invite them

to the party. 4. You may take my car. 5. Can you write long letters? 6. He had to find another place. 7. The plane is to take off at seven. 8. I was able to call him from San Francisco. 9. I will be allowed to live in this house till January. 10. The lessons are to begin at ten.

ключ 110

1. I have to go to Moscow tomorrow. 2. Must you get up so early? 3. I don't have to stay here. 4. We must visit our friends. 5. She must remember it. 6. They mustn't dial the area code. 7. He doesn't have to open the bag. 8. She doesn't have to show you her flat. 9. Must he read this book? 10. He has to call Mary.

ключ 111

1. might. 2. may. 3. could. 4. can. 5. can. 6. may not. 7. can't. 8. might not. 9. can. 10. can.

ключ 112

1. You can join our team. 2. You'll be able to join the team if you meet special requirements. 3. You must abstain from eating for three weeks. 4. We can't do it. 5. We were to come in three weeks. 6. We were not able to do it. 7. I had to sleep in a couch. 8. I didn't have to sleep in a couch. 9. May I join your team without a trial period? 10. I was allowed to do it without a trial period. 11. You shouldn't go to the local supermarket anymore.

ключ 113

1. need. 2. needn't. 3. should. 4. needn't. 5. needn't. 6. need. 7. need. 8. should. 9. need. 10. needn't. 11. needn't. 12. should.

ключ 114

1. can. 2. needn't. 3. must. 4. mustn't. 5. mustn't.
6. can't. 7. have to. 8. should. 9. can. 10. don't have
to. 11. must. 12. mustn't. 13. must. 14. don't have to.
15. can. 16. must. 17. must. 18. can't. 19. needn't.
20. must.

ключ 115

1. We needn't meet any more. 2. We can go to
the South. 3. We must discuss how our life will be
arranged. 4. Do we have to discuss finances? 5. May
I start discussing this question? 6. I have to ask you
where you have been. 7. Will I be allowed to do it
often? 8. I could not understand what she meant.

ключ 116

1. must. 2. must. 3. must. 4. have to. 5. have to.
6. must. 7. must. 8. must. 9. have to. 10. must.

ключ 117

1. don't have to. 2. don't have to. 3. mustn't.
4. mustn't. 5. doesn't have to. 6. mustn't. 7. doesn't
have to. 8. mustn't. 9. doesn't have to. 10. mustn't.

ключ 118

1. might not. 2. may not. 3. mustn't. 4. mustn't.
5. must. 6. should. 7. could. 8. should. 9. won't be
able. 10. needn't. 11. could. 12. might. 13. had to.
14. can. 15. could.

ключ 119

1 — a, 2 — a, 3 — b, 4 — a, 5 — b, 6 — a, 7 — a,
8 — b, 9 — b, 10 — b.

ключ 120

1. would have bought. 2. should have gone.
3. might have gone. 4. might have gone. 5. would have invited.
6. should not have shouted. 7. would have come. 8. should have come.
9. might have changed. 10. should not have spent.

ключ 121

1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — b, 4 — b, 5 — a, 6 — b, 7 — a,
8 — a, 9 — b, 10 — a.

ключ 122

1. doesn't. 2. don't. 3. doesn't. 4. don't. 5. doesn't.
6. doesn't. 7. doesn't. 8. don't. 9. don't. 10. doesn't.
11. don't. 12. doesn't. 13. don't. 14. doesn't.
15. don't. 16. doesn't. 17. don't. 18. don't. 19. don't.
20. doesn't.

ключ 123

1. do. 2. don't. 3. does. 4. don't. 5. don't. 6. don't.
7. do. 8. doesn't. 9. don't. 10. don't. 11. do. 12. do.
13. do. 14. don't. 15. doesn't. 16. doesn't. 17. does.
18. don't. 19. do. 20. don't.

ключ 124

1. do. 2. am. 3. don't. 4. do. 5. is. 6. does. 7. does.
8. is. 9. don't. 10. don't. 11. do. 12. doesn't.
13. am. 14. do. 15. do. 16. is. 17. is. 18. don't.
19. is. 20. is.

ключ 125

1. is. 2. has. 3. is. 4. is. 5. is. 6. are. 7. has. 8. are.
9. are. 10. is.

ключ 126

1. has to. 2. have. 3. have to. 4. has. 5. had. 6. have to. 7. have. 8. had to. 9. has. 10. have.

ключ 127

1. are. 2. is to. 3. is. 4. are to. 5. am. 6. is to. 7. are. 8. are. 9. is. 10. were.

ключ 128

1. was. 2. was. 3. has. 4. didn't 5. was. 6. didn't. 7. was. 8. was. 9. didn't. 10. have. 11. had, was. 12. was. 13. did. 14. was. 15. had.

ключ 129

1. Is there a tea-pot on the table? 2. Do I work from nine to ten? 3. Are we leaving for Hamburg next Saturday? 4. Have I been busy the whole evening? 5. Did my friend study in Sorbonne when he was young? 6. Is it winter? 7. Can I swim in cold water? 8. Did I have to go there in the daytime? 9. Will I show you how to do it? 10. Must you work hard? 11. Didn't she play well that evening? 12. Can't I read English authors in the original? 13. Wasn't I prepared to this sort of questions?

ключ 130

1. Is the weather fine? 2. Is her new dress green? 3. Won't he come? 4. Is the church 200 yards away? 5. Does she prefer red? 6. Does he come every week? 7. Is the tall one my boss? 8. Will she come at 5 p.m? 9. Will he wait for 10 minutes? 10. Did Ray take the thick book?

ключ 131

а) вопросы к подлежащему:

1. Who visited me in the hospital yesterday?
2. What fell on the roof of his Pontiac?
3. Who was taken by surprise?
4. Who was able to swim to the shore despite the stormy weather?
5. Who couldn't reach the hammer which lay on the shelf?
6. What was broken into?
7. Who has been cheated by the best friend?
8. Who wrote a letter to BBC?
9. What stopped an hour ago?
10. Who has to stop near the traffic lights?

б) вопросы к сказуемому:

1. What did John do yesterday?
2. What did a yellow bird do?
3. What happened to me?
4. What was he able to do despite the stormy weather?
5. What couldn't he do?
6. What happened to our bus?
7. What happened to me?
8. What did the girl from Barbados do?
9. What did the clock do an hour ago?
10. What do you have to do near the traffic lights?

в) вопросы к дополнениям, обстоятельствам:

1. Who (Whom) did John visit in the hospital yesterday? When did John visit me in the hospital?
2. Where did a yellow bird fall?
3. What was I taken by?
4. Where was he able to swim to despite the stormy weather?
5. What couldn't he reach?
7. Who (Whom) have I been cheated by?
8. What did the girl from Barbados write to BBC? Where did a girl from Barbados write a letter to?
9. When did the clock stop?
10. Where do you have to stop?

ключ 132

а) общие вопросы:

1. Is there a tea-pot on the table? 2. Are there any flowers in the vase? 3. Are there any English books on the shelf? 4. Is there anybody in the garden? 5. Is there any milk in the jug? 6. Are there any mistakes in your test? 7. Is there any ink in your pen? 8. Are there any pictures on the wall of the room? 9. Is there any coffee in the cup? 10. Are there six continents in the world? 11. Are there any flowers in the garden? 12. Is there anything in the box? 13. Are there any new words in the text? 14. Is there any snow in the forest?

б) специальные:

1. What is there on the table? 2. What is there in the vase? 3. What is there on the shelf? 4. Who is there in the garden? 5. How much milk is there in the jug? 6. How many mistakes are there in your test? 7. How much ink is there in your pen? 8. What is there on the wall of the room? 9. What is there in the cup? 10. How many continents are there in the world? 11. How many flowers are there in the garden? 12. What is there in the box? 13. How many new words are there in the text? 14. How much snow is there in the forest?

ключ 133

1. who. 2. where. 3. how. 4. when. 5. how. 6. who. 7. where. 8. how. 9. when. 10. where. 11. what. 12. what. 13. who. 14. what. 15. when. 16. how. 17. what. 18. where. 19. who. 20. where. 21. what. 22. what. 23. who. 24. how. 25. what. 26. when. 27. where. 28. where. 29. where. 30. what. 31. why. 32. who. 33. how. 34. whose. 35. when. 36. where. 37. what. 38. how. 39. how. 40. what. 41. who. 42. whose. 43. when. 44. what. 45. what. 46. where.

47. what. 48. how. 49. what. 50. where. 51. when.
52. how. 53. what. 54. who. 55. how. 56. what.
57. why. 58. what. 59. where. 60. where.

ключ 134

1 — b, 2 — b, 3 — b, 4 — a, 5 — b, 6 — a, 7 — b,
8 — b, 9 — b, 10 — a.

ключ 135

1 — c, 2 — f, 3 — h, 4 — a, 5 — d, 6 — g, 7 — b,
8 — e.

ключ 136

1. what. 2. what. 3. when. 4. what. 5. where.
6. when. 7. where. 8. what. 9. where. 10. what.

ключ 137

1. how. 2. which. 3. how. 4. what. 5. what. 6. which.
7. what. 8. how. 9. which. 10. which. 11. which.
12. what. 13. which. 14. how. 15. what. 16. which.
17. how. 18. which. 19. what. 20. what.

ключ 138

2, 3, 5, 7, 8, 9.

ключ 139

1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — c, 4 — a, 5 — b, 6 — a, 7 — c,
8 — a, 9 — a, 10 — a, 11 — c, 12 — a.

ключ 140

1. What is there? Whose pen is there? Where is
Mary's pen?

2. Who likes classical music? What does she do? What does she like? What music does she like?

3. Who is 15? Whose son is 15? How old is his son?

4. Who answered politely? What did he do? How did he answer?

5. Who will come tomorrow? What will he do? When will he come?

6. Who is there? Where are the 3 secretaries? How many secretaries are there?

7. Who has got a little fruit juice? What has the girl got? What juice has the girl got?

8. Who paid 10 pounds? What did they do? How much did they pay?

9. Who came a week ago? What did she do? When did she come?

10. Who drives at 60 m.p.h? What does he do? How fast does he drive?

11. What was 3 feet deep? How deep was the water?

12. Who was 6 feet tall? How tall was the man?

13. What is 5' by 10'? How big the picture is?

14. What is hers? Whose are the small ones? What size are the ones?

15. Who's been there 3 times? How many times have they been there? Where have they been 3 times?

16. Who used the fork to open the box? What did he do? What did he use? What did he use the fork for? What did he use to open with the fork?

17. Who has bought a new typewriter? What has she done? What has she bought? What typewriter has she bought?

18. Who will come with his daughter? What will he do? Who will he come with? Whose daughter will he come with?

19. Who is tall and thin? How tall is she? How thin is she?

20. What is about 10 miles long? How long is the road?

ключ 141

1. How long did World War II last? 2. What do scientists believe? 3. How long does it take the Earth to orbit the sun? 4. How much does 762 divided by 3 make? 5. Who wrote *Les Miserables*? 6. Which city does the Sugar-Loaf Mountain overlook? 7. With which game do we associate bishops and knights? 8. What does inflammable mean? 9. In which city does the Mormon Church have its headquarters? 10. What does the Richter scale measure? 11. What was John Constable? 12. In which country did the October Revolution take place? 13. Which year will be the next leap year? 14. On which street did Sherlock Holmes live? 15. Which country lies between France and Spain?

ключ 142

1. I like my tea with cream, don't I? 2. He decided to go to the theatre, didn't he? 3. John had to walk to the village, didn't he? 4. Although the weather was fine they decided to stay at home, didn't they? 5. Last winter our class visited Rome, didn't it? 6. I'm used to drinking a glass of milk before going to bed, am I not (aren't I)? 7. We were invited to stay at the castle for a fortnight, weren't we? 8. I'm fond of opera, am I not (aren't I)? 9. We are going to Moscow with my brother today, aren't we? 10. If I don't pass the exams I'll try to do it again next time, won't I?

ключ 143

1. aren't you. 2. are you. 3. doesn't she. 4. do they.
5. can they. 6. won't you. 7. will he. 8. hasn't he.
9. aren't we. 10. shall we. 11. will you. 12. didn't she.
13. didn't he. 14. haven't we. 15. would she. 16. aren't
you. 17. do you. 18. haven't we. 19. hasn't it. 20. do
I. 21. will he. 22. are you. 23. do you. 24. isn't he.
25. would you.

ключ 144

1 — e, 2 — h, 3 — c, 4 — i, 5 — f, 6 — j, 7 — a,
8 — g, 9 — d, 10 — b.

ключ 145

1 — e, 2 — h, 3 — d, 4 — j, 5 — i, 6 — a, 7 — c,
8 — g, 9 — b, 10 — f.

ключ 146

1. won't it. 2. mustn't it. 3. will it. 4. doesn't he.
5. didn't we. 6. isn't it. 7. doesn't she. 8. hasn't she.
9. doesn't it. 10. mustn't (aren't) you. 11. didn't he.
12. will he. 13. shouldn't he. 14. don't they. 15. am
I not (aren't I, ain't I). 16. didn't you. 17. did you.
18. won't we. 19. is he. 20. isn't there.

ключ 147

1. He called you, didn't he? 2. You came from
Australia, didn't you? 3. You are having dinner,
aren't you? 4. They will stay in your house, won't
they? 5. You want to book a room, don't you? 6. You
are afraid, aren't you? 7. He is leaving for America,
isn't he? 8. She can't come on Saturday, can she?

9. They are not reading now, are they? 10. He hasn't lost the letter, has he?

ключ 148

1. Do I like my tea with cream or milk? 2. Did he decide to go to the theatre or to the cinema? 3. Did John have to walk to the village or to the city? 4. Did they decide to stay at home or to go to the country? 5. Did our class visit Rome or Paris last winter? 6. Am I used to drinking a glass of milk or a cup of tea before going to bed? 7. Were we invited to stay at the castle or in the hotel for a fortnight? 8. Am I fond of opera or ballet? 9. Are we going to Moscow or to Petersburg with my brother today? 10. Will I try to pass the exams again next year or a year after if I don't do it now?

ключ 149

1. Doesn't the old man live with his wife? 2. Doesn't he work at night and sleep in the daytime? 3. Isn't he sleeping now? 4. Didn't I first meet George a month ago? 5. Haven't I met him three times since then? 6. Doesn't he usually go to bed before midnight? 7. Haven't we done a lot of work this year? 8. Wasn't my brother doing the crossword in the newspaper? 9. Doesn't he want to buy a car? 10. Won't we go to the theatre in the evening? 11. Mustn't he eat a good dinner today?

ключ 150

1. Hasn't he repaired the video? 2. Weren't you reading yesterday at five? 3. Don't they know him? 4. Didn't she meet him last year? 5. Can't I call my

partner? 6. Can't you answer the telephone call? 7. Won't he go to Moscow tomorrow? 8. Haven't they finished their homework when Father came home? 9. Haven't you booked a room in the hotel? 10. Don't you have to get up early?

ключ 151

1. don't have. 2. doesn't sew. 3. don't hate. 4. doesn't like. 5. don't watch. 6. don't like. 7. doesn't want. 8. aren't. 9. don't get. 10. isn't. 11. am not. 12. doesn't start. 13. don't have. 14. isn't. 15. doesn't wash. 16. hasn't got. 17. isn't. 18. aren't. 19. doesn't buy. 20. don't play.

ключ 152

1. They don't wash the car. 2. I don't get up early. 3. They don't walk to school. 4. Jim doesn't eat an orange. 5. My sister doesn't listen to her new CD. 6. Ann doesn't clean her shoes. 7. Henry doesn't climb the tree. 8. They aren't at the cinema. 9. We don't like pizza. 10. Gary and Peter don't go to the party. 11. My parents don't work in a restaurant. 12. We don't like our uncle. 13. She doesn't sing her favourite song. 14. Bill doesn't read a book. 15. Mary doesn't go to the zoo. 16. Peter doesn't go to the party. 17. His schoolbag isn't brown. 18. Mary can't ski. 19. We don't meet our friends. 20. The teacher doesn't hand out the books. 21. Pat isn't a clever boy. 22. The monkey doesn't take the banana. 23. Tony isn't hungry. 24. Tim hasn't got a brother. 25. They aren't at Sarah's party. 26. You don't like apples. 27. Winter doesn't begin in December. 28. They aren't at home. 29. Tom can't play football. 30. My

mother doesn't speak Spanish. 31. They can't dance. 32. I don't like good books. 33. We don't live in a big city. 34. I can't play the guitar. 35. They aren't cool. 36. We aren't pen friends. 37. The parrot doesn't eat apples. 38. She isn't Austrian. 39. Brad doesn't listen to the radio. 40. Elephants don't eat grass. 41. I'm not (I aren't, I ain't) good at school. 42. They don't go to school by bus. 43. Henry doesn't do his homework. 44. Simon doesn't read comics. 45. Sally doesn't smoke.

ключ 153

1. She doesn't play soccer every week. 2. He doesn't hate all sports. 3. I don't wash my hair twice a week. 4. You don't smoke too much. 5. They don't swim twice a week. 6. He can't speak three languages. 7. I won't have another whiskey. 8. I'm not having a bath at the moment. 9. Don't ring me later back. 10. They don't like cycling. 11. Don't you know the new teacher of Geography? 12. We don't come to school on foot. 13. She isn't reading a novel. 14. Aren't you cheating on her? 15. They aren't visiting us next week. 16. I won't help you. 17. Flemish scientists didn't develop a medicine to cure malaria last year. 18. Cameron Diaz isn't in the swimming pool. She hasn't been swimming the whole day. 19. The journalist didn't reveal the truth about the Clinton family. 20. I'm not caught up in a whirlwind of success. 21. My parents haven't lived in Bath for ages. 22. I didn't start smoking as a kid. 23. People shouldn't learn from Beckham instead of talking him down. 24. She didn't know him from High School. 25. I didn't have the opportunity to visit Disneyland last year. 26. Garfield doesn't love

Mondays. 27. I haven't been feeling really exhausted lately. 28. Ozzy Osbourne didn't use to drink on a regular basis. 29. They weren't married for two years. 30. Rio Ferdinand wasn't called Bart Simpson at school.

ключ 154

1. We can't come to your party. 2. Cliff wouldn't like a job in advertising. 3. Herbert isn't worried about his job. 4. The Rocky Mountains aren't in Africa. 5. The hotel rooms weren't very big. 6. Frankie wasn't late this morning. 7. You can't see Big Ben from this window. 8. There wasn't any snow on the grass this morning. 9. I couldn't drive when I was 16. 10. I'm not tired and sleepy. 11. You don't know the answer. 12. He doesn't have breakfast at 8 o'clock. 13. He didn't have breakfast at 7 o'clock yesterday. 14. Jane doesn't wear jeans. 15. The flowers don't look fresh. 16. We don't live in London. 17. The bus didn't leave 10 minutes ago. 18. I don't go to church on Sundays. 19. You don't make very bad coffee. 20. Teenagers don't lie in bed all day.

ключ 155

1. talk. 2. collects. 3. buy. 4. hide. 5. goes. 6. play. 7. goes. 8. calls. 9. sit. 10. says. 11. helps. 12. lives. 13. eat. 14. has. 15. am.

ключ 156

1. watch. 2. are. 3. washes. 4. has. 5. buys. 6. play. 7. is. 8. am. 9. have. 10. does. 11. watches. 12. like. 13. studies. 14. goes. 15. drive.

ключ 157

1. Does Peter go to the party? 2. Is his schoolbag brown? 3. Can Mary ski? 4. Do we meet our friends? 5. Does the teacher hand out the books? 6. Is Pat a clever boy? 7. Does the monkey take the banana? 8. Is Tony hungry? 9. Has Tim got a brother? 10. Are they at Sarah's party? 11. Do you like apples? 12. Does winter begin in December? 13. Are they at home? 14. Can Tom play football? 15. Does my mother speak Spanish? 16. Does he go to school? 17. Does she want an ice cream? 18. Are we ready? 19. Do lions eat meat? 20. Can Donald skate? 21. Does Tamara like sweets? 22. Is the cat on the chair? 23. Does Pam want another T-shirt? 24. Does Mother iron my shirt? 25. Do they listen to the teacher? 26. Do I like black shoes? 27. Do we run to school? 28. Is it raining? 29. Do they talk about stickers? 30. Does she help Roger? 31. Can they dance? 32. Do I like good books? 33. Do we live in a big city? 34. Can I play the guitar? 35. Are they cool? 36. Are we pen friends? 37. Does the parrot eat apples? 38. Are they Austrian? 39. Does Brad listen to the radio? 40. Do elephants eat grass? 41. Am I good at school? 42. Do they go to school by bus? 43. Does Henry do his homework? 44. Does Simon read comics? 45. Does Sally smoke?

ключ 158

к подлежащему:

1. Who eats bread? 2. Who jumps high? 3. Who jumps low? 4. Who likes apples? 5. Who likes oranges?

к сказуемому:

1. What do they do? 2. What does he do? 3. What do I do? 4. What does she do? 5. What do you do?

к дополнению:

1. What does Jake take from the garage? 2. What do we pay? 3. Who do they visit in the hospital? 4. What does Julia read?

Вопрос к прямому и косвенному дополнениям:

1. Who does he give his pen? 2. What does he gives me? к обстоятельству:
1. Where does he swim? 2. Where do they work? 3. Where does she work? 4. Where do they change cash? 5. Where do we pay?

ключ 159

1. Who is from Russia? Where are they from?
2. Who's got a business passport? What have I got?
3. Who has got an invitation from an engineering company? What has he got? Who has he got an invitation from?
4. Who is with his wife? Who is he with?
5. What is there? Whose dogs are there?
6. Who's got a contract with Pepsico? What have I got? Who have I got a contract with?
7. Who can swim in the river? What can I do? Where can I swim?
8. What are we?
9. Who's got a knife? What has he got?
10. Who is their brother? Whose brother is Jake?

ключ 160

1. am. 2. is. 3. are. 4. are. 5. am. 6. is. 7. are. 8. is. 9. are. 10. are.

ключ 161

1. What are you doing now? — I am reading.

2. Who is standing at the window? — My friend is. 3. He is sitting at the table and reading a book. 4. I usually read in the evening, but today I am watching TV. 5. Who is talking over the telephone at present? — I am. 6. Are you going to work? — No, I am not. 7. Who is going to work? — Jake is. 8. Where are you going? — I'm going to the station. 9. Who is swimming in the river? — My partner is. 10. Are you drinking tea? — No, I'm drinking coffee.

ключ 162

1. Who is opening my bag? What is the officer doing? What is the officer opening? Whose bag is the officer opening?

2. Who is visiting her friends in Ohio now? What is Carol doing now? Who is Carol visiting in Ohio now?

3. Who is reading a book about Australia at present? What is he doing at present? What is he reading at present? What book is he reading at present?

4. Who is taking her to see our partners in Canada? What are we doing? Where are we taking her? Who are we taking her to see? Whose partners are we taking her to see?

5. Who is calling my wife? What am I doing? Who am I calling?

6. Who is talking with his friend? What is Maurice doing? Who is Maurice talking with? Whose friend is Maurice talking with?

7. Who is staying at the Hilton in Toronto at the moment? What are they doing at the moment? Where are they staying at the moment? What hotel are they staying at?

8. Who is dialling the wrong telephone number? What is she doing? What is she dialling? What number is she dialling?

9. Who is booking a room for me in the Holiday Inn Hotel? What are they doing? What are they booking for me in the Holiday Inn Hotel? Who are they booking a room for in the Holiday Inn Hotel? Where are they booking a room for me? What hotel are they booking a room for me in?

10. What is leaving the city now? What is the train doing? What is the train leaving?

ключ 163

1. I am taking her out now. 2. At present we are reading newspapers. 3. She is going to the cinema at the moment. 4. They are showing their town to their friends now. 5. He is staying in the hotel at the moment. 6. I am visiting my partner in Canada now. 7. He is swimming in the river at the moment. 8. They are drinking their tea at present. 9. The bus is leaving the station at the moment. 10. She is paying in cash now.

ключ 164

1. is going. 2. is drinking. 3. am swimming. 4. is washing. 5. is drinking. 6. are dancing. 7. are running. 8. are writing. 9. is cooking. 10. is eating. 11. are watching. 12. are having. 13. is driving. 14. are swimming. 15. are eating. 16. is writing. 17. is raining. 18. is playing. 19. am not listening, am having. 20. am learning. 21. is not raining, is shining. 22. am watching.

ключ 165

Debbie and her friends **are playing** in Debbie's garden. They **are playing** football. Mrs Baker **is reading** a book. Mr Baker **is working** in the garden. Nick **is listening** to a cassette. Trundle and Marmalade **are sitting** on Mrs Baker's chair. Now Nick **is cleaning** his bike. Nick: "Debbie, help me, please." But Debbie has got no time: "I **am reading** a book for school. Ask your friend."

ключ 166

Sally and her friends **are playing** in the garden. They **are acting** for a video. Mrs Snow **is reading** a book. Mr Baker **is working** in the garden. Dave **is listening** to a CD. Trundle and Marmalade **are cleaning** their cages. Ben's friend **is riding** his bike.

ключ 167

1. Every Monday Sally **drives** her kids to football practice. 2. Usually, I **work** as a secretary at ABT, but this summer I **am studying** French at a language school in Paris. That is why I am in Paris. 3. Shhhhh! Be quiet! John **is sleeping**. 4. Don't forget to take your umbrella. It **is raining**. 5. I hate living in Seattle because it always **rains**. 6. I'm sorry I can't hear what you **say** because everybody **is talking** so loudly. 7. Justin **is currently writing** a book about his adventures in Tibet. 8. I'm sorry, I can't come over for dinner tonight, as I **am going** to a movie tonight with some friends. 9. The business cards **are normally** printed by a company in New York. Their prices **are** inexpensive, yet the quality of their work

is quite good. 10. This delicious chocolate **is** made by a small chocolatier in Zurich, Switzerland.

ключ 168

1. Today **is** the second day of my trek around Mount Annapurna. I am exhausted and my legs **are shaking**; I just hope I am able to complete the trek. My feet **are really killing** me and my toes **are bleeding**, but I **still want** to continue.

2. Nepal is a fascinating country, but I have a great deal to learn. Everything **is** so different, and I **am trying** to adapt to the new way of life here. I **am learning** a little bit of the language to make communication easier; unfortunately, I **do not learn** foreign languages quickly. Although I **do not understand** much yet, I believe that I **am gradually improving**.

3. I **am currently travelling** with Liam, a student from Leeds University in England. He **is** a nice guy, but impatient. He **always walks** ahead of me and **complains** that I am too slow. I **do** my best to keep up with him, but he is younger and stronger than I am. Maybe, I am just feeling sorry for myself because I am getting old.

4. Right now, Liam **is sitting** with the owner of the inn. They **are discussing** the differences between life in England and life in Nepal. I **don't know** the real name of the owner, but everybody **just calls** him Tam. Tam **speaks** English very well and he **is trying** to teach Liam some words in Nepali. Every time Tam **says** a new word, Liam **is trying** to repeat it. Unfortunately, Liam **also seems** to have difficulty (in) learning foreign languages. I just hope we don't get lost and have to ask for directions.

ключ 169

1. buys. 2. is closing. 3. throw. 4. is carrying. 5. is looking. 6. goes. 7. am counting. 8. opens. 9. forgets. 10. is talking. 11. go. 12. put. 13. is closing. 14. play. 15. is taking.

ключ 170

1. are going. 2. eats. 3. jumps. 4. are wearing. 5. plays. 6. is waiting. 7. helps. 8. eat. 9. is playing. 10. washes. 11. rings. 12. bring. 13. is wearing. 14. are throwing. 15. is walking.

ключ 171

1. is crying. 2. has. 3. walk, are taking. 4. am cleaning. 5. drink. 6. is playing. 7. am painting. 8. learn. 9. am learning. 10. goes. 11. are eating. 12. plays. 13. eat. 14. is watching. 15. are reading.

ключ 172

1. is watering. 2. are singing. 3. comes. 4. goes. 5. are playing. 6. drinks. 7. write. 8. is doing. 9. does. 10. run. 11. sleeps. 12. is singing.

ключ 173

1. play. 2. is finishing. 3. are enjoying. 4. prefer. 5. know. 6. is waiting. 7. am interviewing. 8. works. 9. is talking. 10. seems.

ключ 174

Marc: Hi Julie. Is Don there?

Julie: He can't come to the phone. He's in the garden. He **is planting** some flowers.

Marc: But it **is raining!**

Julie: So what? Don always **plants** flowers on rainy days. It's perfect weather for planting.

Marc: I suppose you're right. Maybe you can help me. I'm sure you **know** a lot about cars.

Julie: Well, that **depends**. Why? Are you going to buy a car?

Marc: Yes, I am. I **don't have** much money, so it has to be a used car. Any suggestions?

Julie: You have to be more precise. First of all, tell me how much money you **want** to spend.

Marc: About three thousand dollars. I want a small, economical car that **requires** little maintenance.

Julie: Three thousand dollars! It's not much, but you can probably find a used Honda Civic for that price. It's a very dependable car. My friend Natasha **has** an old Honda Civic and she's very happy with it.

Marc: OK. I don't suppose she **wants** to sell it.

Julie: No, but you can find one very easily. But maybe you should speak to Don. He **is coming** into the house now. Hey, Don, Marc's on the phone. He wants to buy a used car.

Don: Hey, Marc. How's it going? Is it true that you **are looking** for a used car?

Marc: Sure is. I **need** a car to get a job. Any suggestions?

Don: My brother Bill **is selling** his car. It's a 94 Honda Civic.

Marc: Sounds interesting. I suppose he **is buying** a new car?

Don: No. Lucky him! He **is changing** jobs and with his new job he gets a company car.

Marc: Do you know how much he **is asking** for his Civic?

Don: No, but I can ask him this evening. Julie and I **are going** out to dinner with him and his wife.

Marc: Perfect. One other thing. I **am organizing** a party next Friday to celebrate Jane's 21st. birthday. Can you and Julie come?

Don: I'm free, but I think Julie **is going** to a show with friends. Let me talk to her about it and I'll call you back. OK.

Marc: OK. Talk to you later.

ключ 175

1. been 2. broken 3. begun 4. brought 5. bought
6. cost 7. come 8. dealt 9. done 10. drunk 11. eaten
12. fallen 13. felt 14. found 15. got 16. given 17. gone
18. had 19. heard 20. hurt 21. known 22. learnt
23. left 24. lost 25. let 26. lain 27. made 28. met
29. paid 30. put 31. read 32. run 33. seen 34. shone
35. shown 36. sat 37. spoken 38. swum 39. taken
40. taught 41. told 42. thought 43. understood
44. won 45. written

ключ 176

1. has played. 2. has read. 3. have found. 4. have had. 5. has won. 6. has lost. 7. has made. 8. have brought. 9. have bought. 10. has washed.

ключ 177

1. Have John and Richard just gone away? Who has just gone away? What have John and Richard done? Where have John and Richard just gone?

2. Has she answered Jake's letter yet? Who has answered Jake's letter? Whose letter has she answered?

3. Have I not seen him for three years? Who has not seen him for three years? Who have I not seen for three years? How long have I not seen him?

4. Have I been here three times before? Who has been here three times before? What have I done? Where have I been? How many times have I been here?

5. Has Mike bought a new car yet? Who has bought a new car? What has Mike done? What has Mike bought? What sort of a car has Mike bought?

6. Hasn't Jake come from the theatre yet? Who hasn't come from the theatre yet? Where hasn't Jake come from yet? What hasn't Jake done yet?

7. Has the film just begun? What has just begun?

8. Haven't they been here since 1997? Who hasn't been here since 1997? Since when haven't they been here?

9. Have I booked a room in the hotel? Who has booked a room in the hotel? What have I done? What have I booked? Where have I booked a room?

10. Has Jake shown the visitors his town? Who has shown the visitors his town? What has Jake shown the visitors? Who has Jake shown his town? Whose town has Jake shown the visitors?

ключ 178

1. has made. 2. has bought. 3. have not fed. 4. have got. 5. has not found. 6. have not done. 7. has had. 8. has not finished. 9. has Julia been. 10. have you made. 11. has tidied up, has not washed. 12. has bought, has not made.

ключ 179

Have you ever **been** to New York? No I've never

travelled there. In fact I've just **come** back from that city, and I've **spent** at least six weeks there. Have you **gone up** to the top of the Empire State Building? No, I **have not** yet. I haven't **taken** the ferry to Ellis Island either, though I have **had** dinner at Sardi's and have been **taken** to a Broadway show.

ключ 180

1. for. 2. since. 3. for. 4. for. 5. for. 6. since. 7. since. 8. for. 9. since. 10. for. 11. since. 12. for. 13. for. 14. for. 15. since. 26. since. 27. since. 28. for. 29. since. 30. since. 31. for. 32. for. 33. for. 34. since. 35. for. 36. since. 37. for. 38. since. 39. for. 40. for.

ключ 181

— Have you **finished** that report yet?

— Sorry, Simon, I **have not**. I've **been** very busy, you know. I've **produced** figures for the budget forecast for Head Office. I've **been** ill as well. Well I haven't exactly **slept** either, you know. I've never **had** as much work on as at present. I haven't **had** a weekend off for months. It's as I've just **said**. I haven't **had** time to do it yet.

ключ 182

1. has been digging, has not found. 2. has shown. 3. have known. 4. have been planting. 5. have never asked. 6. have been doing, have not found. 7. have been using, has run. 8. has decided. 9. have been searching. 10. has been writing, has written.

ключ 183

1. have been making, have you made, have made.

2. has eaten. 3. have you been doing, have been picking, have you picked, have picked. 4. has been making. 5. have been cleaning, have not cleaned. 6. have you been, have been pumping, have pumped. 7. have you heard, have known. 8. you have been talking, have you been helping, has he been helping. 9. have you been making, have lost, have been trying, have been throwing. 10. haven't you brought, have you not written. 11. have been doing, have not finished, have done. 12. has just sold, have been painting, have not sold. 13. have you done, has just gone. 14. has been collecting, has collected. 15. has been standing, has already gone.

ключ 184

1. I've been writing this letter all morning, but I haven't written it yet. 2. I have repaired your car. 3. I have been repairing it since last week. 4. We've been cooking dinner since early in the morning, but we haven't done anything yet. 5. What have you been doing since 10 o'clock? — I've been reading a book. 6. Have you done what you had to do? 7. Where have you been working since last year? 8. Who has been using my computer? 9. You've been speaking with this woman for four hours. 10. Who has been speaking over the telephone?

ключ 185

1. has been writing, has not finished. 2. has been looking, has not found. 3. has been waiting, has not arrived. 4. has been playing. 5. has not finished, has been working. 6. has not come, has been shopping. 7. has been making, have cleaned. 8. has been

drawing, has not finished. 9. has been waiting, has not arrived. 10. has been knitting, has not finished. 11. has been raining, has not stopped. 12. has been making, has not found.

ключ 186

1. was/were. 2. broke. 3. began. 4. brought. 5. bought. 6. could. 7. cost. 8. came. 9. dealt. 10. did. 11. drank. 12. ate. 13. fell. 14. felt. 15. found. 16. got. 17. gave. 18. went. 19. had. 20. heard. 21. hurt. 22. knew. 23. learnt. 24. left. 25. lost. 26. let. 27. lay. 28. made. 29. met. 30. paid. 31. put. 32. read. 33. ran. 34. saw. 35. shone. 36. showed. 37. sat. 38. spoke. 39. swam. 40. took. 41. taught. 42. told. 43. thought. 44. understood. 45. won. 46. wrote.

ключ 187

1. I had to stay here for two days last week. 2. Jane could swim in this river when she was young. 3. I had to call San-Francisco yesterday. 4. We could show you our house last month. 5. Dr Brown could see you yesterday. 6. They had to go to bed at ten yesterday. 7. We had to book a room with a bath a week ago. 8. You could dial it direct last year. 9. Jane had to get up early yesterday. 10. We could read English books when we were young.

ключ 188

1. were. 2. did not live. 3. lived. 4. flew, swam. 5. did not eat, ate. 6. had. 7. drank, did not drink. 8. spent, did not spend. 9. saw, did not see. 10. swam, did not swim.

ключ 189

1. watched. 2. cleaned. 3. smoked. 4. started, ended. 5. happened. 6. wanted. 7. lived. 8. enjoyed. 9. rained. 10. opened. 11. played. 12. died.

ключ 190

1. Was Mary in the street at six a.m.? 2. Did Jake come to the supermarket at 5 p.m.? 3. Were they in their apartment when the police came? 4. Did he have to learn 100 words a day? 5. Did we lose a lot of time yesterday? 6. Were we in the supermarket when the rain began? 7. Did Mary run to see her best friend at the museum? 8. Did he show them their house last week? 9. Did bed and breakfast at this hotel cost 50 dollars per night last year? 10. Did the customs officer have to examine Mr Brown's bag? 11. Could we meet them at the station last Thursday? 12. Did Mr Smith eat five apples at breakfast? 13. Did they have to buy a new car on Tuesday? 14. Could I find friends in Australia last year? 15. Did Jake lose an important paper in the office? 16. Did Mary have to stay at her friends' house? 17. Did they have dinner after Jake came from work? 18. Was Mr Smith a General Executive of the company five years ago? 19. Could I eat a lot of oranges when I was younger? 20. Did we have to turn at the traffic lights?

ключ 191

1. Who did I meet? 2. What time did Harry arrive? 3. Who did I see yesterday? 4. What did they want? 5. What time did the meeting finish? 6. Why did Pat go home early? 7. What did we have for dinner?

8. How much did it cost? 9. What did he buy?
10. What did we eat?

ключ 192

1. Where was she when the police came? 2. When were we in Africa? 3. Who was in America last month? 4. Were they in the office when the boss called? 5. Is she beautiful? 6. Who had to buy this car? 7. Where did I have to stay? 8. Were they in Moscow last week? 9. Who was late for the film? 10. When did Jake have to get up on Friday? 11. Whose house did we have to show you? 12. Who could speak to the boss yesterday? 13. Where could I call you from? 14. Who had to go to bed at ten? 15. Who left Russia last year? 16. When did he go to the hospital? 17. Where is he now? 18. Who did they visit in San Francisco? 19. Where did I have to live when I was young? 20. Whose telephone number did Mary give me?

ключ 193

1. Was she beautiful when she was young? Who was beautiful when she was young? When was she beautiful?
2. Were they in Moscow last Friday? Who was in Moscow last Friday? When were they in Moscow?
3. Was I late for the classes? Who was late for the classes? What was I late for?
4. Was he in the supermarket when the police came? Who was in the supermarket when the police came? Where was he when the police came? When was he in the supermarket? Who came when he was in the supermarket?

5. Were we on holiday in Africa in September? Who was on holiday in Africa in September? Where were we in September? When were we on holiday?

ключ 194

1. Did I have to see my friend yesterday? Who had to see my friend yesterday? What did I have to do yesterday? Who did I have to see yesterday? Whose friend did I have to see yesterday? When did I have to see my friend?

2. Could Jane phone you from San Francisco? Who could phone you from San Francisco? What could Jane do? Who could Jane phone from San Francisco? Where could Jane phone you from?

3. Did I have to stay in bed? Who had to stay in bed? What did I have to do? Where did I have to stay?

4. Could we show you our house? Who could show you our house? What could we show you? Who could we show our house? Whose house could we show you?

5. Could Dr Brown visit you yesterday? Who could visit you yesterday? Who could Dr Brown visit yesterday? What could Dr Brown do yesterday? When could Dr Brown visit you?

6. Did they have to go to bed at 8 p.m.? Who had to go to bed at 8 p.m.? Where did they have to go at 8 p.m.? When did they have to go to bed?

7. Did we have to find a room with a bath? Who had to find a room with a bath? What did we have to do? What did we have to find? What sort of a room did we have to find?

8. Could you put me through? Who could put me through? What could you do?

9. Did Jane have to get up early last Monday? Who had to get up early last Monday? What did Jane have

to do early last Monday? When did Jane have to get up early?

10. Could we speak to the General Executive yesterday? Who could speak to the General Executive yesterday? What could we do? Who could we speak to? When could we speak to the General Executive?

ключ 195

1. Did I buy a new car yesterday? Who bought a new car yesterday? What did I buy yesterday? When did I buy a new car? What car did I buy yesterday?

2. Did I book a room in this hotel? Who booked a room in this hotel? What did I book in this hotel? Where did I book a room?

3. Did Jake invite Mary to the cinema yesterday? Who invited Mary to the cinema yesterday? Who did Jake invite to the cinema yesterday? Where did Jake invite Mary to? When did Jake invite Mary to the cinema?

4. Did I live in Canada when I was young? Who lived in Canada when they were young? Where did I live when I was young? When did I live in Canada?

5. Did we leave Russia last year? Who left Russia last year? What country did we leave last year? When did we leave Russia?

6. Did they visit their friends last summer? Who visited their friends last summer? Who did they visit last summer? Whose friends did they visit last summer? When did they visit their friends?

7. Did he speak to the boss over the telephone on Friday? Who spoke to the boss over the telephone on Friday? Who did he speak to over the telephone on Friday? When did he speak to the boss over the telephone?

8. Did Mary give Jake her telephone number? Who gave Jake her telephone number? Who did Mary give her telephone number? What did Mary give Jake?

ключ 196

1. went. 2. got. 3. lost. 4. wrote. 5. met. 6. read. 7. came. 8. went. 9. had. 10. bought. 11. ate. 12. did. 13. took. 14. left.

ключ 197

1. won. 2. could. 3. had. 4. went. 5. ran. 6. could. 7. had. 8. wanted. 9. began. 10. were. 11. ate. 12. had. 13. wanted. 14. closed. 15. had to. 16. could. 17. liked. 18. had. 19. wrote. 20. opened.

ключ 198

1. She wrote to me from America. 2. We left Russia last year. 3. I was sitting and thinking about this book. 4. We showed them our city. 5. Jake hurt his leg in the accident. 6. She read this book last year. 7. I paid one hundred thousand dollars for the new apartment. 8. Mike brought three bags. 9. We bought a new house. 10. I understood him, but it was late. 11. She told them about it last year. 12. He drank a glass of water. 13. I broke my leg. 14. The teacher began the lesson at five in the evening. 15. We were eating oranges. 16. I found a good hotel. 17. We received a letter from our friends. 18. This car cost one thousand dollars. 19. We came from the cinema at ten. 20. He gave me five pencils. 21. The lamp fell on the table. 22. I knew him when I was young. 23. She lost my telephone number. 24. Mary met me near the house.

ключ 199

1. am. 2. was. 3. are. 4. were. 5. was. 6. were. 7. is.
8. were.

ключ 200

1. have just told. 2. told. 3. have just gone. 4. has already answered. 5. answered. 6. went. 7. read. 8. have not seen. 9. flew, did you see. 10. did he come, came. 11. read, liked. 12. have not done. 13. have written. 14. left, got. 15. have you had, had. 16. met. 17. did you see. 18. has just begun. 19. has the newspaper come. 20. broke. 21. have you been, had, did you have.

ключ 201

1. A: Did you like the movie "Star Wars"?
B: I don't know. I **have never seen** that movie.
2. Sam **arrived** in San Diego a week ago.
3. My best friend and I **have known** each other for over fifteen years.
4. Stinson is a fantastic writer. He **has written** ten very creative short stories up to now.
5. I **have not had** so much fun since I **was** a kid.
6. Things **have changed** a great deal at Coltech, Inc. When we first **started** working here three years ago, the company **had** only six employees. Since then we **have expanded** to include more than 2000 full-time workers.
7. I **told** him to stay on the path while he was hiking, but he **wandered** off into the forest and **was** bitten by a snake.
8. Listen Donna, I don't care if you **missed** the bus this morning. You **have been** late to work too many times. You are fired!

9. Sam is from Colorado, which is hundreds of miles from the coast, so he **has never seen** the ocean.

10. How sad! He **has never seen** the ocean, and now he is dead.

11. In the last hundred years, travelling **has become** much easier and very comfortable. In the 19th century, it **took** two or three months to cross North America by covered wagon. The trip **was** very rough and often dangerous. Things **have changed** a great deal in the last hundred and fifty years. Now you can fly from New York to Los Angeles in a matter of hours.

12. Johnny, I can't believe how much you **have changed** since the last time I saw you. You **have grown** at least a foot!

13. This tree **was** planted by the settlers who **founded** our city over four hundred years ago.

14. This mountain **has never been** climbed by anyone. Several mountaineers **tried** to reach the top, but nobody has ever **succeeded**. The climb is extremely difficult and many people **died** trying to reach the summit.

15. I **have never visited** Africa, but I **have travelled** to South America several times. The last time I **went** to South America, I **visited** Brazil and Peru. I **spent** two weeks in the Amazon, **hiked** for a week near Machu Picchu, and **flew** over the Nazca Lines.

ключ 202

Since computers were first introduced to the public in the early 1980s, technology **has changed** a great deal. The first computers **were** simple machines designed for basic tasks. They **did not have** much memory and they **were not**

very powerful. Early computers were often quite expensive and customers often **paid** thousands of dollars for machines which actually **did** very little. Most computers **were** separate, individual machines used mostly as expensive typewriters or for playing games.

Times **have changed**. Computers **have become** powerful machines with very practical applications. Programmers **have created** a large selection of useful programs which do everything from teaching foreign languages to bookkeeping. We are still playing video games, but today's games **have become** faster, more exciting interactive adventures. Many computer users **have also got** on the Internet and **have begun** communicating with other computer users around the world. We **have started** to create international communities online. In short, the simple, individual machines of the past **have evolved** into an international World Wide Web of knowledge.

ключ 203

1. A: What **were you doing** when the accident occurred?

B: I **was trying** to change a light bulb that had burnt out.

2. After I **found** the wallet full of money, I immediately **went** to the police and **turned** it in.

3. The doctor **said** that Tom **was** too sick to go to work and that he **needed** to stay at home for a couple of days.

4. Sebastian **arrived** at Susan's house a little before 9:00 pm, but she **was not** there. She **was studying** at the library for her final examination in French.

5. Sandy is in the living room watching television. At this time yesterday, she **was also watching** television. That's all she ever does!

6. A: I **called** you last night after dinner, but you **were not** there. Where were you?

B: I **was working** out at the fitness center.

7. When I **walked** into the busy office, the secretary **was talking** on the phone with a customer, several clerks **were working busily** at their desks, and two managers **were discussing quietly** methods to improve customer service.

8. I **was watching** a mystery movie on TV when the electricity went out. Now I am never going to find out how the movie ends.

9. Sharon **was** in the room when John told me what happened, but she didn't hear anything because she **was not listening**.

10. It's strange that you **called** because I **was just thinking** about you.

11. *The Titanic* **was crossing** the Atlantic when it **struck** an iceberg.

12. When I entered the bazaar, a couple of merchants **were bargaining busily** and **were trying** to sell their goods to naive tourists who **were hunting** for souvenirs. Some young boys **were leading** their donkeys through the narrow streets on their way home. A couple of men **were arguing** over the price of a leather belt. I **walked** over to a man who **was selling** fruit and **bought** a banana.

13. The firemen **rescued** the old woman who **was** trapped on the third floor of the burning building.

14. She was so annoying! She **always left** her dirty dishes in the sink. I think she **was actually expecting** me to do them for her.

15. Samantha **lived** in Berlin for more than two years. In fact, she **was living** there when the Berlin Wall came down.

ключ 204

Last night, while I was doing my homework, Angela **called**. She said she **was calling** me on her cell phone from her biology classroom at UCLA. I asked her if she **was waiting** for class, but she said that the professor was at the front of the hall lecturing while she **was talking** to me. I couldn't believe she **was making** a phone call during the lecture. I asked what was going on.

She said her biology professor was so boring that several of the students **were actually sleeping** in class. Some of the students **were talking** about their plans for the weekend and the student next to her **was drawing** a picture of a horse. When Angela **told** me she was not satisfied with the class, I **mentioned** that my biology professor was quite good and **suggested** that she switch to my class.

While we were talking, I **heard** her professor yell, "Miss, are you making a phone call?" Suddenly, the line went dead. I **hung** up the phone and went to the kitchen to make dinner. As I **was cutting** vegetables for a salad, the phone rang once again. It **was** Angela, but this time she wasn't sitting in class.

ключ 205

1. was doing, came. 2. was wearing, met. 3. were writing, came. 4. was walking, saw. 5. was lying, came. 6. was rising, got. 7. was sleeping, came. 8. was reading, heard. 9. fell, broke, was playing.

10. jumped, was going. 11. went, was raining. 12. went, was shining, were singing, walked, sat, was sitting, began, ran, fell, was running. 13. was reading, heard, opened, looked, closed, saw, was trying, jumped off, ran, ran, ran, was getting, caught.

ключ 206

1. was walking, saw. 2. was helping, came. 3. was cooking, were playing. 4. were playing, was sleeping. 5. was working, called. 6. was watching, were playing. 7. was washing, began. 8. was blowing, landed. 9. was playing, began. 10. was watching, went. 11. was playing, was listening. 12. was tidying, was washing. 13. were helping, was watering. 14. met, was walking. 15. were playing, was reading.

ключ 207

1. were having, rang. 2. was smoking, was reading. 3. was mowing, started. 4. was having, blew. 5. came, was waiting. 6. saw, was driving. 7. was waiting, was doing. 8. arrived, were having. 9. were playing, went. 10. were having, was sleeping. 11. took, was feeding. 12. were playing, went. 13. were cleaning, was doing. 14. was doing, phoned. 15. were waiting, arrived.

ключ 208

1. was happy, had found. 2. got, had already started. 3. entered, had begun. 4. had closed, went. 5. did, had shown. 6. remembered, had not phoned. 7. landed, had already set. 8. felt, had eaten. 9. had examined, had. 10. called, had gone. 11. had finished,

came. 12. put, had read. 13. had spent, asked. 14. gave, had looked. 15. had risen, started.

ключ 209

1. After the doctor had prescribed the medicine to me, I went to the drugstore. 2. I called the repairman after black smoke went from under the upper panel. 3. I bought this dress after my wife had tried it on. 4. I dried my hair after the hairdresser had washed it. 5. I ordered vegetable soup after I had looked through the menu. 6. I felt bad five minutes after I had eaten that soup. 7. I started to cough an hour after I had taken off my coat. 8. My TV set's guarantee expired a week after the repairman had checked the set. 9. The hairdresser styled my hair with a hairdryer after I had had it cut. 10. After the customs officer had looked through my bag, he phoned the police.

ключ 210

1. The new bus-driver **had** an accident after he **had driven** a few yards. 2. When I **got** to the cinema, the film **had started**. 3. The students **entered** the classroom five minutes after the bell **had rung**. 4. After she **had locked** and **bolted** all the doors, she **went** to bed. 5. The students **did** the exercise very well after the teacher **had shown** them how to. 6. The little boy **told** a lie five minutes after he **had promised** to tell the truth. 7. When the plane **landed**, the sun **had already set**. 8. She **felt** sick after she **had eaten** a whole box of chocolates. 9. After the doctor **had examined** the child he **had** a talk with the mother. 10. When I **called** on my friend, he **had gone** out. 11. Mary **had finished** her homework when her

father **came** home from his office. 12. I **threw** away the newspaper after I **had read** it. 13. After she **had spent** all her money she **asked** her father to help her. 14. The teacher **gave** back the exercise-books after he **had corrected** them. 15. The sun **had risen** when the farmer **started** work.

ключ 211

1. When I **arrived** home last night, I discovered that Jane **had prepared** a beautiful candle-lit dinner. 2. Since I began acting, I **have performed** in two plays, a television commercial and a TV drama. However, I **have never even spoken** publicly before I came to Hollywood in 1985. 3. By the time I got to the office, the meeting **had already begun** without me. My boss **was** furious with me and I **was** fired. 4. When I **turned** on the radio yesterday, I **heard** a song that was popular when I was in high school. I **had not heard** the song in years, and it **brought** back some great memories. 5. Last week, I **ran** into an ex-girlfriend of mine. We **had not seen** each other in years, and both of us **had changed** a great deal. I **enjoyed** talking to her so much that I **asked** her out on a date. We are getting together tonight for dinner. 6. When Jack **entered** the room, I **did not recognize** him because he **had lost** so much weight and **had grown** a beard. 7. The Maya established a very advanced civilization in the jungles of the Yucatan; however, their culture **had virtually disappeared** by the time Europeans first **arrived** in the New World. 8. I **have visited** so many beautiful places since I **came** to Utah. Before moving here, I **had never heard** of Bryce Canyon, Zion, Arches or Canyonlands.

ключ 212

1. had seen, went. 2. asked, had hunted. 3. had discovered, returned. 4. moved, had sold. 5. had worked, fell. 6. opened, had found. 7. went, had sailed. 8. started, had invited. 9. had washed, cleaned. 10. went, had arrived. 11. mowed, had picked. 12. had finished, worked. 13. drank, had finished. 14. had asked, phoned. 15. had eaten, came.

ключ 213

1. had opened, became. 2. had seen, went. 3. had left, started. 4. started, took. 5. played, had done. 6. thanked, had taken. 7. saw, had left. 8. combed, had brushed. 9. went, had put. 10. went, had stopped. 11. arrived, had already started. 12. started, had gone. 13. had got, showed. 14. fell, had taken. 15. ate, had asked.

ключ 214

1. had had, had. 2. bought. 3. was watching, went. 4. told, had seen. 5. went. 6. had called, called. 7. was washing, started. 8. had worked, fell. 9. left, had explained. 10. had found, opened. 11. was playing, was reading. 12. had sold, moved. 13. visited. 14. was cleaning, came. 15. had finished, started.

ключ 215

The day **began** terribly. My alarm **did not go off** and I **left** the house with only one hour to spare before the plane **was** due to take off. Luckily there **was** very little traffic and I **arrived** at the airport with 30 minutes to spare. I **checked** in at the gate and **went** for a coffee. Just as I **sat** down, the announcer **called**

my flight. I **drank** my coffee quickly, too quickly in fact as I **spilt** some on my shirt. I **followed** the sign to the departure gate and **went** through passport control. I **sat** down in the departure lounge. It **was** full of teenagers, obviously a school trip. They **were making** a terrible noise. And then I **heard** that terrible announcement, the one you don't want to hear. There **was** a problem with the engine. I **looked** around for a place to get another coffee. I **saw** a drinks machine so I **went** over to get some. I **put** in my money and **pressed** the button for black coffee. When I **picked** up the cup, it **contained** only water. At that moment, the hostess **announced** that the plane was delayed because of bad weather.

ключ 216

In the early 1980s, Ellis **saw** the potential for home computers. Using standard components, he **put** together his first computer, and **started** to market it in 1983. At first, he **sold** it through specialist electronic magazines. Then he **placed** advertisements in the "quality" Sunday newspapers. It **was** an immediate success. Later that year he **brought out** the more powerful YX40. This **had** colour graphics and **cost** less than the YX30. However, there **were** production problems. Many people **returned** their YX40 and **demanded** their money back. In 1985, Ellis **went** bankrupt and Hamster **bought** the rights to the YX30.

ключ 217

1. were sleeping, broke, stole. 2. had repaired, drove. 3. had, had worked. 4. saw. 5. were listening, heard. 6. had not visited, flew. 7. heard, rushed. 8. was

learning, was playing. 9. did not play. 10. went, had phoned. 11. met, was wearing. 12. was not driving, happened. 13. broke, were playing. 14. did not work, was. 15. had helped, went.

ключ 218

Tomorrow I **will meet** my friend George. We **will go** to the movies and then we **will have** to eat at the new fast-food place. In the afternoon we **will go** and see George's uncle. We **will walk** around and we **will have** a look at the shops. Maybe I **will buy** new jeans. We **will not be** back before 6 o'clock. I think we **will have** a great day.

ключ 219

1. I'll call you tomorrow. 2. When will you come to Moscow? 3. Who will go to Moscow? 4. Who will you invite to your house? 5. I will speak with my partner about it. 6. Will you open your bag? 7. Will anyone open the window? 8. Who will give me his telephone number? 9. I will stay with you next week. 10. I will leave Russia in a year.

ключ 220

1. Will I go to the restaurant next Monday? Who will go to the restaurant next Monday? What will I do next Monday? Where will I go to next Monday? When will I go to the restaurant?

2. Will Mary wait for her friend at the corner? Who will wait for her friend at the corner? Who will Mary wait for at the corner? Whose friend will Mary wait for at the corner? Where will Mary wait for her friend?

3. Will I have a roast beef with potatoes? Who will have a roast beef with potatoes? What will I have? What will I have a roast beef with?

4. Won't Jake eat this mixed salad in the morning? Who won't eat this mixed salad in the morning? What won't Jake eat in the morning? What won't Jake do? What salad won't Jake eat in the morning? When won't Jake eat this mixed salad?

5. Will I leave for Australia in four days? Who will leave for Australia in four days? What will I do in four days? Where will I leave in four days? When will I leave for Australia?

6. Will we book an apartment in this house for you next week? Who will book an apartment in this house for you next week? What will we do for you next week? What will we book for you next week? Where will we book an apartment for you next week? Who will we book an apartment in this house for? When will we book an apartment in this house for you?

7. Will I speak to the manager about it tomorrow? Who will speak to the manager about it tomorrow? What will I do tomorrow? Who will I speak to tomorrow? What will I speak to the manager about? When will I speak to the manager about it?

8. Will I order a beef steak for breakfast? Who will order a beef steak for breakfast? What will I do? What will I order for breakfast? When will I order a beef steak?

9. Will she have to stay with us till next Saturday? Who will have to stay with us till next Saturday? What will she have to do? Who will she have to stay with till next Saturday? How long will she have to stay with us?

10. Will we have to visit our friends in Canada next year? Who will have to visit our friends in Canada next year? What will we have to do next year? Who will we have to visit in Canada next year? Where will we have to visit our friends next year? When will we have to visit our friends in Canada?

ключ 221

1. 1. I will stay out late. 2. I will watch TV as long as I like. 3. I will go to parties. 4. I will have two children. 5. I will buy a car. 6. I will go to the cinema. 7. I will buy a lot of sweets.

2. 1. I will not do any homework. 2. I will not make my bed in the morning. 3. I will not go for a walk with my parents. 4. I will not wash my father's car. 5. I will not go to school. 6. I will not write so much. 7. I will not live in my parents' house.

ключ 222

1. will have, is. 2. will finish, go. 3. will phone, knows. 4. will give, sees. 5. will start, rises. 6. won't be, buys. 7. will wash, has. 8. will go, stops. 9. does not make haste, will not catch. 10. think, will see. 11. says, does not know, will leave. 12. do not know, will be. 13. put, will ease. 14. do not arrive, will wonder, have got. 15. do not have, will invite.

ключ 223

1. will go, gets. 2. will wait, comes. 3. will die, sees. 4. would begin, stopped. 5. will not pass, does not work. 6. will have, does not drive. 7. will send, gets. 8. would have lunch, came. 9. will be late, do not take. 10. will not speak, does not apologize.

11. will have, is. 12. will finish, go. 13. will write, knows. 14. will give, sees. 15. will start, rises. 16. will not be happy, buys. 17. will wash, has. 18. will go, stops. 19. does not run, he will not catch. 20. think, will see.

ключ 224

1. come. 2. gets warmer. 3. promise. 4. will come. 5. decide. 6. do not try. 7. does not hurry. 8. stay. 9. takes. 10. goes. 11. comes. 12. decide. 13. promise. 14. leaves. 15. see.

ключ 225

1. I won't go to Moscow if you don't call. 2. If he runs faster he'll win the prize. 3. We'll go for a walk as soon as the sun sets. 4. No one will go for a walk with you until you put on your warm coat. 5. As soon as we buy a car we'll go to the South. 6. We'll sit to dinner when you come. 7. I won't go out if you don't call me. 8. No one will go with you until you tell the truth. 9. If he is patient enough he will get the prize. 10. As soon as we arrive we'll build a house.

ключ 226

1. ask. 2. have checked. 3. are staying. 4. explain. 5. arrive. 6. refuse. 7. is. 8. dresses, goes. 9. visit, will have to. 10. find out, will be. 11. will work, is. 12. will take, have finished. 13. will be reading. 14. will be working, will be watching. 15. get.

ключ 227

1. Today after I **get** out of class, I **will go** to a movie with some friends.

2. When you **arrive** in Stockholm, call my friend Gustav. He **will show** you around the city and help you get situated.

3. A: Do you know what you want to do after you **graduate**?

B: After I **receive** my Master's from Georgetown University, I **will go** to graduate school at UCSD in San Diego. I plan to complete a Ph.D. in cognitive science.

4. If it **snows** this weekend, we **will go** skiing near Lake Tahoe.

5. Your father **plans** to pick you up after school today at 3:00 o'clock. He **will meet** you across the street near the ice cream shop. If something **happens** and he cannot be there, I **will pick** you up instead.

6. If the people of the world **don't stop** cutting down huge stretches of rain forest, we **will experience** huge changes in the environment during the twenty-first century.

7. If Vera **keeps** drinking, she **will eventually lose** her job.

8. I promise you that I **will not tell** your secret to anybody. Even if somebody **asks** me about what happened that day, I **will not reveal** the truth to a single person.

9. She **makes** some major changes in her life. She **will quit** her job and go back to school. After she **finishes** studying, she **will get** a better paying job and buy a house. She is going to improve her life!

10. Tom **will call** when he **arrives** in Madrid. He **will stay** with you for two or three days until his new apartment **is** available.

ключ 228

1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — a, 4 — b, 5 — a, 6 — b, 7 — a.

ключ 229

1 — i, 2 — c, 3 — j, 4 — f, 5 — e, 6 — a, 7 — h,
8 — g, 9 — d, 10 — b.

ключ 230

1. Michael: After you **leave** work, will you please drop by the grocery store and pick up some milk and bread.

Marie: No problem, I **will pick** up the groceries and be home by 6 o'clock.

Michael: Great. You will probably get home before I **do**.

2. Ari: By the time we **get** to the movie theater, the tickets are going to be sold out.

Sarah: Don't worry. I told Jane we might be arriving just before the movie **starts**. She **will buy** our tickets and meet us in the lobby.

Ari: That place is huge! We **will never find** her in that crowded lobby.

Sarah: Calm down, we **will meet** each other near the entrance.

3. Terry: If the weather **is** good tomorrow, maybe we should go to the beach.

Jennifer: I have a better idea. If it **is** nice out, we'll go to the beach; and if it **rains**, we'll see a movie.

Terry: I guess we will have to wait until we **get** up in the morning to find out what we are going to do.

4. Max: What are you going to do tomorrow after work?

Sean: I **will meet** some friends at the café across the street. Would you like to come along?

Max: No thanks! My brother is coming to town and I **will pick** him up from the airport at 7 o'clock.

Sean: We **will probably be** at the café until 9 o'clock. Why don't you join us after you pick him up?

Max: Sounds good. We **will see** you around 8 o'clock.

5. Lucy: I **will call** you as soon as I arrive in Dublin.

Dwain: If I am not there when you **call**, make sure to leave a message.

Lucy: I will. And please don't forget to water my plants and feed the cat.

Dwain: I promise I **will take** care of everything while you are in Ireland.

ключ 231

1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — b, 4 — c, 5 — b, 6 — a, 7 — a,
8 — c.

ключ 232

1 — b, 2 — b, 3 — a, 4 — a, 5 — a, 6 — b, 7 — b,
8 — b, 9 — b, 10 — b.

ключ 233

1 — d, 2 — c, 3 — d, 4 — d, 5 — b, 6 — b, 7 — d,
8 — c, 9 — d, 10 — d, 11 — d, 12 — c, 13 — d, 14 — d,
15 — c, 16 — a, 17 — d, 18 — b, 19 — a, 20 — d.

ключ 234

1. Sandra: Where is Tim going to meet us?

Marcus: He **will be waiting** for us when our train

arrives. I am sure he **will be standing** on the platform when we pull into the station.

Sandra: And then what?

Marcus: We **will pick** Michele up at work and go out to dinner.

2. Ted: When we get to the party, Jerry **will be watching** TV, Sam **will be making** drinks, Beth **will be dancing** by herself, and Thad **will be complaining** about his day at work.

Robin: Maybe, this time they won't be doing the same things.

Ted: I am absolutely positive they **will be doing** the same things; they always do the same things.

3. Florence: Oh, look at that mountain of dirty dishes! Who **will wash** all of those?

Jack: I promise I **will do** them when I get home from work.

Florence: Thanks.

Jack: When you get home this evening, that mountain will be gone and nice stacks of sparkling clean dishes **will be sitting** in the cabinets.

4. Doug: If you need to contact me next week, I **will be staying** at the Hoffman Hotel.

Nancy: I **will call** you if there are any problems.

Doug: This is the first time I have ever been away from the kids.

Nancy: Don't worry, they **will be fine**.

5. Samantha: Just think, next week at this time, I **will be lying** on a tropical beach in Maui drinking Mai Tai's and eating pineapple.

Darren: While you are luxuriating on the beach, I **will be stressing** out over this marketing project. How are you going to enjoy yourself knowing that I am working so hard?

Samantha: I 'll manage somehow.

Darren: You're terrible. Can't you take me with you?

Samantha: No. But I **will send** you a postcard of a beautiful, white-sand beach.

Darren: Great, that **will make** me feel much better.

ключ 235

1. Right now I **am watching** TV. Tomorrow at this time, I **will be watching** TV as well. 2. Tomorrow after school, I **will go** to the beach. 3. I am going on a dream vacation to Tahiti. While you **will be doing** paperwork and **talking** to annoying customers on the phone, I **will be lying** on a sunny, tropical beach. Are you jealous? 4. We **will be hiding** when Tony **arrives** at his surprise party. As soon as he opens the door, we **will jump** out and **scream**, "Surprise!" 5. We work out at the fitness center every day after work. If you **come** over while we **will be working** out, we will not be able to let you into the house. Just to be safe, we **will leave** a key under the welcome mat so you will not have to wait outside. 6. While you **will be studying** at home, Magda **will be** in class. 7. When I **get** to the party, Sally and Doug **will be dancing**, John **will be making** drinks, Sue and Frank **will be discussing** something controversial, and Mary **will be complaining** about something unimportant. They are always doing the same things. They are so predictable. 8. When you **get** off the plane, I **will be waiting** for you. 9. I am sick of rain and bad weather! Hopefully, when we **wake** up tomorrow morning, the sun **will be shining**. 10. If you **need** to contact me sometime next week, I **will be staying** at the Sheraton in San Francisco.

ключ 236

1. By the time we get to Chicago this evening, we **will have driven** more than four hundred miles. We are going to be exhausted. 2. When Sarah goes on vacation next month, she **will have studied** German for over two years. She should be able to communicate fairly well while she is in Austria. 3. I have not travelled much yet; however, I **will have visited** the Grand Canyon and San Francisco by the time I leave the United States. 4. By the time you finish studying the verb tense tutorial, you **will have mastered** all twelve tenses including their passive forms. 5. Drive faster! If you don't hurry up, she **will have had** the baby by the time we get to the hospital. 6. I came to England six months ago. I started my economics course three months ago. When I return to Australia, I **will have studied** for nine months and I **will have been** in England for exactly one year. 7. Margie just called and said she would be here at 8:00 o'clock. By the time she gets here, we **will have waited** for her for two hours. 8. Frank just changed jobs again. If he keeps this up, he **will have changed** jobs at least four or five times by the end of the year. 9. Come over to my house around 9 o'clock. By then, I **will have completed** my history essay and we can go see a movie. 10. In June, my grandmother and grandfather **will have been married** for fifty years.

ключ 237

1. are marrying. 2. will open. 3. will become. 4. are playing, will win. 5. leaves, will not be waiting, are. 6. are going to visit. 7. reopen. 8. is having. 9. will ask. 10. will mail. 11. is going to find. 12. will win. 13. would be studying. 14. am having. 15. is going.

ключ 238

1. will make. 2. will be studying. 3. will you marry. 4. leaves. 5. is going to rain. 6. is meeting. 7. will be. 8. are you going to visit. 9. begins. 10. will give. 11. is going to rain. 12. will win. 13. are flying. 14. will finish. 15. go. 16. will have finished. 17. will be lying. 18. arrive. 19. am leaving. 20. are having.

ключ 239

1. drive, are driving, drove, were driving, will drive, have driven. 2. sings, is singing, sang, was singing, will sing, has sung. 3. work, am working, worked, was working, will work, have worked.

ключ 240

1. go. 2. gone. 3. going. 4. go. 5. went. 6. goes. 7. went. 8. go. 9. goes. 10. go.

ключ 241

1. go. 2. had finished. 3. will help. 4. have brought. 5. is swimming. 6. were you doing. 7. have you ever seen. 8. came, had already laid. 9. came, remembered, had left. 10. have already written, forgot.

ключ 242

1. It was raining on Monday last week. 2. My brother usually has breakfast at half past seven. 3. Peter usually does his homework before supper. — Has he done his homework yet? — No, he's still doing it. 4. Why are you walking so fast? — I am walking fast because I am cold. I never walk fast in summer. 5. Mary will stay in the hotel. 6. My brother never wears a hat in summer. 7. I was watching TV

at five that evening. 8. The postman usually comes at eight in the evening. It's already half past nine, and he hasn't come yet. 9. Every evening I watch TV. 10. Clerks leave work at six in the evening. 11. My brother is about seventy, and he still works. When he was young he even worked at night. 12. I am afraid, I've lost this game of chess. I played very bad. Usually I play better. 13. She hasn't taken her little son to the theatre yet, but she already took him to the cinema for the first time some days ago. 14. We were playing football yesterday at seven p.m. 15. He played football when he was at school. 16. I haven't played football since 1983. 17. The little girl often helps her mother. 18. This young man wrote his first book in 1995. 19. It's seven a.m. now; the child has already got up. He got up earlier yesterday morning. 20. We'll play football tomorrow.

ключ 243

1. gets. 2. have you written. 3. is coming home. 4. is going. 5. has just come. 6. has already got. 7. wrote. 8. got. 9. does Mary usually come. 10. will come. 11. will write. 12. has written. 13. comes. 14. do you get. 15. am writing. 16. will get. 17. is getting. 18. did she come. 19. get. 20. writes.

ключ 244

1. When are you going to school? 2. Who has bought this car? 3. Do you live in Moscow? 4. Who did you visit in the hospital? 5. How many oranges are there in your bag? 6. Does he like beer? 7. Who of your friends works in the office? 8. Do we play football every day? 9. What does he drink in the morning?

10. Does he usually sleep after dinner? 11. He has already come. 12. She went shopping every day. 13. When did you find this book? 14. Who is writing a letter now? 15. Who will fly to America in winter? 16. I haven't written this letter yet. 17. I bought this book last Thursday. 18. I am going to the cinema tomorrow. 19. We have just found him. 20. Mother is making dinner at the moment.

ключ 245

1. am speaking. 2. reads. 3. called. 4. is visiting. 5. are having. 6. wants. 7. took. 8. come. 9. wrote. 10. is dialling.

ключ 246

1. go. 2. got. 3. sold. 4. has she ever been. 5. is doing. 6. am studying. 7. boils. 8. learns. 9. is phoning, is, has been phoning. 10. is raining, began, has been raining. 11. will hear. 12. is it raining, asks. 13. did you go. 14. is. 15. cost.

ключ 247

1. has John ever won. 2. fell, was watching. 3. has never been. 4. has been. 5. did. 6. go. 7. was working. 8. have not found, lost. 9. built. 10. have just had. 11. was playing, was taking. 12. have not seen. 13. is playing, has he been playing. 14. do you speak. 15. were working, rang.

ключ 248

1. arrived, were having. 2. has he arrived. 3. have not seen. 4. was smoking, was preparing. 5. has done. 6. is snowing. 7. had. 8. was reading, heard. 9. has

started. 10. ran, have not found. 11. was writing, were filling. 12. boils. 13. is doing, is having. 14. went.

ключ 249

Every summer our class **goes** on a short trip. Last year we **went** to a zoo. Our teacher **was** very nervous. Teachers **are** often nervous on a school trip. But why? We **did not understand** that. I **took** lots of photos of a baby elephant. “Why **are you not taking** photos of other animals, too?” my friend **asked** me. But I **did not want** to take photos of other animals. I **wanted** to take photos of all my friends. They **had** some bananas and showed them to the gorillas. “What **are you doing** there? Come here,” our teacher **shouted**. We **found** a nice place for a picnic. But nobody **ate** a banana. Can it be that the gorillas **had** a nice lunch that day? I **am still trying** to find out.

ключ 250

1. had been. 2. have been. 3. have been climbing. 4. was lying. 5. taste. 6. were having. 7. understood. 8. dreamt. 9. rose. 10. did you tell.

ключ 251

1. was referring. 2. have sunbathed. 3. mentioned. 4. has just flown. 5. will fly. 6. was crying. 7. have you been doing. 8. will have worked. 9. had not broken. 10. will not finish.

ключ 252

1. will have finished. 2. will be lying. 3. promised. 4. have been practicing. 5. was raining. 6. spilt. 7. had shrunk. 8. rises. 9. have never come. 10. did you cry.

11. will be driving. 12. will have passed. 13. will you not spend. 14. went. 15. have been.

ключ 253

1. had just begun. 2. don't you realize. 3. has been waiting. 4. laid. 5. was having. 6. don't you consider. 7. will have been working. 8. will be working, will be mowing. 9. did you meet. 10. had known. 11. have already shown. 12. have you told. 13. have been trying. 14. was surprised, had not delivered. 15. have you seen.

ключ 254

1. believes, don't remember. 2. will fly. 3. likes, know, want. 4. is tasting. 5. is raining. 6. has been staying. 7. plays, is playing. 8. lives, has. 9. watch. 10. are disturbing, are watching. 11. will have. 12. are going to have. 13. did not smell. 14. smokes. 15. will cook.

ключ 255

2, 4, 5, 8, 9, 12, 13, 15, 16, 18, 20, 21, 22.

ключ 256

1. invented. 2. has gone. 3. had gone. 4. did you do, did you go. 5. have you had. 6. was raining. 7. has been teaching. 8. bought, have not worn. 9. saw, was, had seen, remembered, was. 10. have you heard, was, died, had written, have you read. 11. does this word mean, have never seen, 12. did you arrive, had already begun. 13. knocked, was, had gone, did not want. 14. had not used, did not know. 15. went, needed, had been sitting.

ключ 257

1. They promised that they **would bring** us all the necessary books. 2. He did it better than I **had expected** he would. 3. He said that the tractors **would be** there soon. 4. I think it all happened soon after the meeting **had ended**. 5. He said that he **could** not do it without my help. 6. The astronomer told us that the Moon **is** 240,000 miles from the Earth. 7. We asked the delegates whether they **had ever seen** such a demonstration. 8. It was decided that we **would start** our work at four o'clock. 9. I told you that I **would leave** town on the following day. 10. I did not know that you **had already received** the letter. 11. The boy did not know that water **boils** at 100 degrees. 12. He wanted to know what **had become** of the books. 13. I was told that the secretary **had just gone out** and **would come back** in half an hour. 14. We were afraid that she **would not be able** to finish her work in time and therefore **offered** to help her. 15. He said we **might** keep the book as long as we **liked**. 16. When I called at his house, they **told** me that he **had left** an hour before. 17. It **was** soon clear to the teacher that the new pupil **would cause** much trouble. 18. I was thinking what a pleasure it **would be** to see my old friend again; I **had not seen** him since my school days. 19. I have not yet told them that I **will get** them those books in the nearest future.

ключ 258

1. would come. 2. had ended. 3. said, had gone off. 4. is. 5. had ever seen. 6. would start. 7. had left. 8. had already received. 9. boils. 10. had become.

ключ 259

1. would give. 2. had thought. 3. would be. 4. had ended. 5. told, had left. 6. is. 7. had ever seen. 8. would start. 9. would leave. 10. had already got. 11. boils. 12. had become. 13. had just gone out, would come back. 14. would not be able. 15. might keep, liked.

ключ 260

1. We were afraid that she would come from work too early. 2. The repairman said that I had broken the shaver. 3. I did not know who was working in the next room. 4. I was sure that he would write this letter. 5. Mike said that he worked at the hairstylist's. 6. She wanted to know where her brothers had gone. 7. They said that the car would soon be there. 8. Jake said that he wanted to have his hair cut. 9. She told the policeman that she had been robbed. 10. He did not know that the Earth is eight million km off the Sun.

ключ 261

1. I'm not wearing my black shoes today. They **are being mended**. 2. This copy **has not been read**. The pages **are not cut**. 3. Why **isn't the car locked or put** into the garage? 4. The damaged ship **was being towed** into harbour when the towline broke. 5. This room **is used** only on special occasions. 6. Bicycles **must not be left** in the hall. 7. He was taken to hospital this afternoon, and **will be operated** on tomorrow morning. 8. It was a lonely road, and the girl was afraid; she thought she **was being followed**. 9. The paintings **will be exhibited** till the end of the month. 10. The little girl is the

only child in the family, and she **is being spoiled** by her parents and grandparents. 11. Normally this street is swept every day, but it **was not swept** yesterday. 12. It was very cold yesterday afternoon, but we couldn't light a fire in the sitting-room; the chimney **was being swept**. 13. This purse **was left** in a classroom yesterday, it **has been found** by the cleaner. 14. Thousands of new houses **are built** every year. 15. When I saw the car, it **was being driven** at over fifty miles an hour. 16. This room **has not been used** for ages. 17. The children are very excited this morning. They **will be taken** to the circus this afternoon. 18. My keys **have been returned** to me; they **were picked up** in the street. 19. Dogs **must be kept** on leads in the gardens. 20. Dictionaries **may not be used** at the examination.

ключ 262

1. All the pictures you see here have been painted by one artist. 2. This story had been forgotten by everybody long time ago. 3. My brother is being sent on a business trip. Now he's preparing for the departure. 4. The work will have been done in time. 5. Has the doctor been sent for? Do it as soon as possible. The baby's got high temperature. 6. This book had been written before the author became famous. 7. Hundreds of new houses will have been built by the end of this year. 8. He told me that his suit was being made by a first-rate tailor. 9. I was offered a very interesting job. 10. He is a serious man. He can always be relied on. 11. The old woman is taken care of by her daughter. 12. We were shown a wonderful film at the evening party. 13. The house was struck by a lightning. 14. He must be spoken with

on this matter immediately. 15. You can be asked a question on home reading at the exam. 16. She was given a task of making a list of those participating in the concert. 17. The speech was listened to with great attention. 18. The journey had to be delayed because of nasty weather. 19. This play is much spoken about now. 20. The delegation is to be met tomorrow at 9 a.m. at the airport.

ключ 263

1. A lot of water is drunk by people in Africa. 2. The house was built by the workers in one week. 3. I am often spoken to. 4. Letters are being written by my brother. 5. When Jim was crossing the street yesterday he was stopped by the policeman. 6. The ship can't be seen anywhere now. 7. Cakes have been being made by me all the morning. 8. The letter has already been written by me. 9. The newspaper was being read by Mary yesterday at five. 10. Cards were being played by the boys.

ключ 264

1. I'm not wearing my black suit today. **It is being repaired.** 2. **Why isn't the car locked?** 3. **Bags must not be left** in the hall. 4. **He was taken** to hospital this afternoon. 5. It was midnight, and the girl was afraid; she thought she **was being followed.** 6. This wallet **was left** in a classroom yesterday, it **has been found** by the teacher. 7. Thousands of new houses **are built** every year. 8. Our bus **was broken** into yesterday, and all the things **were stolen.** 9. The letter **has just been written** and **sent.** 10. I can't answer the telephone, I **am being shaven** at the moment.

ключ 265

1. A trim is being made. 2. The hair was washed. 3. The TV set has been repaired. 4. The soup is being brought. 5. A pair of jeans was bought at those stores. 6. A room in this hotel has been booked. 7. I was visited in my new house. 8. This letter will be written. 9. My new apartment will be shown. 10. The girl is being followed.

ключ 266

1. A lot of interesting books were read by Steven. 2. A model of a ship was made by the young worker. 3. A hospital is being visited by John. 4. A meeting was organized by our class yesterday. 5. A new planet was discovered by the spaceship. 6. The first prize was won by our friend. 7. The dog was called Blackie by John. 8. A computer is being used by us in this project. 9. A small house in the woods is built by Jack. 10. A book has been written by Steven.

ключ 267

1. John wrote the plan of the work. 2. The child read a lot of textbooks. 3. A group of children from Africa is visiting the meeting. 4. The police are studying parts of the broken car. 5. The scientist performs many experiments. 6. Nick will make the model. 7. Our class designed this project. 8. Chester, from Maine has written the letter. 9. Denis Bernstein developed a new Maths program. 10. Rosemary Emery made the clock.

ключ 268

1. I was stopped by the policeman yesterday. 2. I am being examined by the doctor at the moment. 3. The

letter will be sent tomorrow. 4. The car is being repaired now. 5. Ten people have been robbed in this street since last year. 6. This letter has just been written. 7. I am often visited in the hospital. 8. The work will be started on time. 9. We were given ten minutes to leave the city. 10. My wallet and bag were stolen.

ключ 269

1. Coffee is grown in Kenya. 2. *The Times* newspaper is published in London. 3. Shoes are made in Boston. 4. Oranges are transported from Valencia to Germany in special crates. 5. The parcel is being sent by sea. 6. The forests in Indonesia are being destroyed. 7. The man was eaten by the shark. 8. The fire was started by the fireman. 9. He was taken away by the police. 10. He was treated very well. 11. The kitchen hasn't been cleaned yet. 12. He wasn't punished for what he did.

ключ 270

1. Was the thief caught? 2. Will the new bridge be opened by the King? 3. Are cars made in Korea? 4. Was the fox killed by the hounds? 5. Was the matador killed by the bull? 6. Has the body been found by the police? 7. Why has the film been banned by the government? 8. When was the plane hijacked? 9. How were you treated by your host family? 10. What was the accident caused by? 11. Has the oven been cleaned by anyone? 12. Are you going to be examined by a doctor?

ключ 271

1. lets. 2. am allowed to. 3. let. 4. are not allowed to. 5. let. 6. am not allowed to. 7. let. 8. are not

allowed to. 9. let. 10. let. 11. let. 12. are not allowed to. 13. let. 14. let. 15. am not allowed to. 16. let. 17. are allowed to. 18. let.

ключ 272

1. was offered. 2. was blown off. 3. was written. 4. are caught. 5. were cut. 6. are told. 7. was stolen. 8. is held. 9. was thrown. 10. are used. 11. was reopened. 12. was asked. 13. were thrown. 14. are caught. 15. am often asked.

ключ 273

1. is spoken. 2. will be forgotten. 3. has been stolen. 4. have never been beaten. 5. was made. 6. are kept. 7. will be published. 8. is used. 9. were taken. 10. was heard. 11. has been spilt. 12. were caught. 13. will be corrected. 14. was found. 15. was offered.

ключ 274

1. was told. 2. have been planted. 3. will be crowned. 4. will have to be worked out. 5. should be done. 6. are required. 7. was asked. 8. is being interviewed. 9. must have been stolen. 10. weren't you told by anyone. 11. will have to be rebuilt. 12. have never been called. 13. has been decided on. 14. had been told. 15. is sometimes said.

ключ 275

1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — c, 4 — b, 5 — c, 6 — b, 7 — c, 8 — a, 9 — a, 10 — a.

ключ 276

1. she, them. 2. he, me. 3. they, us. 4. we, you.

5. you, him. 6. she, them. 7. I, her. 8. she, me. 9. he, you. 10. she. 11. it. 12. he, someone. 13. he, her. 14. they. 15. us.

ключ 277

1. has been being eaten. 2. was robbed. 3. had been helped. 4. was left. 5. was murdered. 6. would be given. 7. will be received. 8. is being eaten. 9. are grown. 10. has ... been already found.

ключ 278

1. was succeeded. 2. were you interested. 3. were given. 4. won't be admitted. 5. has already been asked. 6. are built. 7. was kept. 8. was to be opened. 9. will be made. 10. is being done.

ключ 279

Millions of pounds' worth of damage **was caused** by a storm which swept across the north of England last night. The River Ribble **burst** its banks after heavy rain. Many people **were rescued** from the floods by fire-fighters, who **received** hundreds of calls for help. Wind speeds **reached** ninety miles an hour in some places. Roads **were blocked** by fallen trees, and electricity lines **were brought** down, leaving thousands of homes without electricity. "Everything possible **is being done** to get things back to normal", a spokesman **said**.

ключ 280

1 — a, 2 — b, 3 — b, 4 — b, 5 — b, 6 — c.

ключ 281

1. lost. 2. were. 3. spoke. 4. spent. 5. spoke,

listened. 6. spent. 7. controlled. 8. invested.
9. opened. 10. didn't take.

ключ 282

1 — e, 2 — f, 3 — a, 4 — b, 5 — d, 6 — c.

ключ 283

1. won. 2. chooses. 3. will weep. 4. were. 5. starts.
6. stopped. 7. will help. 8. could. 9. did not support.
10. ate.

ключ 284

1. were. 2. would use. 3. were. 4. were. 5. asked.
6. had. 7. would visit. 8. would pay. 9. would take.
10. wouldn't listen. 11. will come. 12. would refuse.
13. rains. 14. will be. 15. won't do. 16. would not
ask. 17. would realize. 18. won't be. 19. will call.
20. wouldn't do.

ключ 285

1. met. 2. lost. 3. stopped. 4. stop. 5. were. 6. am
able to. 7. will tell. 8. were. 9. would not speak.
10. will let. 11. will create. 12. would take. 13. will
have. 14. moved. 15. would make. 16. would lose.
17. will not go. 18. will be. 19. would not make.
20. would be able.

ключ 286

1. would take. 2. were. 3. would pass. 4. would
send. 5. would happen. 6. will buy. 7. doesn't get.
8. lost. 9. closed. 10. were. 11. would catch. 12. has.
13. rang. 14. will buy. 15. work.

ключ 287

1. will not oversleep. 2. would go. 3. will be.
4. would come. 5. were. 6. had. 7. would write.
8. were. 9. were. 10. will go. 11. will be. 12. lose.
13. would look. 14. stopped. 15. would help.

ключ 288

1. would start. 2. visited. 3. am. 4. will lend.
5. would get. 6. came. 7. will see. 8. gets. 9. would
tell. 10. will wash. 11. will see. 12. ate. 13. have.
14. got. 15. will buy.

ключ 289

1. have. 2. will be. 3. helps. 4. don't tell. 5. miss.
6. will watch. 7. will sleep. 8. will see. 9. will go.
10. will not get. 11. will travel. 12. bought. 13. would
pass. 14. sells. 15. would be.

ключ 290

1. would have visited. 2. had known. 3. had arrived.
4. had been 5. had not seen. 6. would have offered.
7. had known. 8. would have stopped. 9. would not
have got. 10. would not have tried. 11. had spoken.
12. had tried. 13. would not have got. 14. had been
ready. 15. would not have turned. 16. would have
taken. 17. would have saved. 18. had not coughed.
19. had seen. 20. had asked.

ключ 291

1. would have missed. 2. would have liked. 3. would
have gone. 4. would not have recognized. 5. had been
able. 6. would have sent. 7. had known. 8. had known.
9. would have forgotten. 10. had asked. 11. would not
have missed. 12. had kept. 13. had listened. 14. would

have taken. 15. had not been. 16. would have come, seen. 17. had known. 18. would have been. 19. had worked. 20. had told.

ключ 292

1 — f, 2 — h, 3 — c, 4 — e, 5 — b, 6 — g, 7 — d, 8 — a.

ключ 293

1. If I had seen the signal, I would have stopped. 2. If she weren't shy, she would enjoy the parties. 3. If had known your number, I would have rung. 4. If he took some exercise, he would not be so unhealthy. 5. If she had known you were in hospital, she would have visited you. 6. He would earn as much as I do if he worked overtime. 7. If he were not thin, he wouldn't feel the cold so much. 8. If she hadn't been so shy, she would have spoken to him. 9. If I had my number in the directory, people would ring me up. 10. If the lift had been working, I wouldn't have come up the stairs.

ключ 294

1. If you had asked me to go for a walk with you yesterday, I would have put on my best dress. 2. If you had come today between two and three, you would have found me at home. 3. If someone told me such a thing, I would be upset. 4. I would go home and put on my coat, if it became cold. 5. Kate would have cooked dinner, if she had known that we would come. 6. If I tried to do this again, I would succeed. 7. If you had asked me to help you yesterday, I would have done it. 8. I would go to Canada next year, if I had money. 9. If I were invited to the party, I would buy

flowers. 10. If I had known this man, I would have called him yesterday. 11. If you called me tomorrow, I would come to your place. 12. I would have written her a letter, if I had known her address. 13. If I were you, I would not put on this coat. 14. If I had a car, I could go to the country. 15. If I bought this house, I would be happy. 16. I would send her a telegram, if I knew her address. 17. If I had a bicycle, I could go with you. 18. If you wrote to her, she would answer. 19. If I were you, I would buy this suit. 20. If I had read this book, I would have known the answer.

ключ 295

1. ask. 2. doesn't take. 3. is. 4. see. 5. doesn't help. 6. helps. 7. lock. 8. promise.

ключ 296

1. asked. 2. didn't take. 3. were. 4. saw. 5. didn't help. 6. helped. 7. locked. 8. promised.

ключ 297

1. had asked. 2. hadn't taken. 3. had been. 4. had seen. 5. hadn't helped. 6. had helped. 7. had locked. 8. had promised.

ключ 298

1. find. 2. had had. 3. didn't talk. 4. had read. 5. had. 6. will go. 7. would do. 8. would not have. 9. had worn. 10. leaves.

ключ 299

1. stays, will have. 2. admits, will not mention. 3. had listened, would not have gone. 4. wore, would

not say. 5. had fired, would have killed. 6. would help, had. 7. would not have shot, had complied. 8. had, would buy, would not quarrel. 9. stops, will die. 10. bathed, would become.

ключ 300

1. will catch. 2. had. 3. would phone. 4. would stay. 5. had visited. 6. had learnt. 7. will understand. 8. would have seen. 9. invite. 10. would be. 11. would have taken. 12. stops. 13. have. 14. will take. 15. drove.

ключ 301

1. had sold. 2. will pass. 3. watched. 4. doesn't stop. 5. would have helped. 6. would call. 7. had had. 8. were. 9. could. 10. makes. 11. did not leave. 12. would take. 13. wins. 14. will not come. 15. would play.

ключ 302

1. had taken shelter, would not have got wet. 2. had hesitated, would not have let. 3. had come, would have been able. 4. would have gone, he had repaired. 5. had been told, would have been surprised. 6. had been, would not have occurred. 7. had not raged, would have left. 8. had not been, would have rung. 9. had come, would have found. 10. had had, would have been. 11. would not have gone, had not been. 12. had known, would come, would have stayed. 13. had said, would have felt. 14. would have never solved, had not put.

ключ 303

1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — c, 4 — b, 5 — b, 6 — c, 7 — c.

ключ 304

1. had. 2. were. 3. were. 4. had. 5. had. 6. lived. 7. knew. 8. were. 9. were. 10. had. 11. could. 12. understood. 13. earned. 14. were. 15. lived. 16. finished. 17. were not. 18. knew. 19. could. 20. were.

ключ 305

1. would speak, were. 2. understood, would act. 3. would catch, made haste. 4. were, would consider. 5. were, could tell. 6. were, would think. 7. would not do, did not help. 8. were, might. 9. would come, were not tired. 10. got, would come.

ключ 306

1 — a, 2 — a, 3 — c, 4 — c, 5 — a, 6 — a, 7 — a, 8 — a, 9 — a, 10 — a, 11 — a, 12 — a, 13 — a, 14 — a, 15 — c, 16 — c, 17 — a, 18 — a, 19 — a, 20 — a.

ключ 307

1 — a, 2 — a, 3 — c, 4 — a, 5 — a, 6 — a, 7 — c, 8 — c, 9 — c, 10 — c, 11 — a, 12 — a, 13 — a, 14 — c, 15 — c, 16 — c, 17 — c, 18 — a, 19 — a, 20 — c.

ключ 308

1. would speak, used. 2. understood, would act. 3. would catch, made. 4. were, would do. 5. were, could. 6. were, would think. 7. would not have done, had not helped. 8. were, might. 9. would come, were not tired. 10. got, would come. 11. could. 12. managed. 13. were. 14. were. 15. came. 16. knew, would tell. 17. could. 18. went. 19. had, would grow. 20. were.

ключ 309

1. had thought, would not have let. 2. had come, would have been able. 3. would have gone, had repaired. 4. had been told, would have been surprised. 5. had been, would not have happened. 6. had not been, would have called. 7. had come, would have found. 8. had had, would have dropped. 9. would not have gone, had not been. 10. had known, would come, would have stayed. 11. had got. 12. had not broken. 13. had not been. 14. had been. 15. had been.

ключ 310

1. had better. 2. would rather. 3. had better. 4. would rather. 5. had better. 6. had better. 7. would rather. 8. had better. 9. would rather. 10. had better.

ключ 311

1. had better. 2. would rather. 3. would rather. 4. would rather. 5. had better. 6. would rather. 7. would rather. 8. had better. 9. would rather. 10. had better. 11. would rather. 12. would rather.

ключ 312

1 — a, 2 — b, 3 — a, 4 — a, 5 — b, 6 — c, 7 — a, 8 — b, 9 — b, 10 — a.

ключ 313

1 — c, 2 — a, 3 — b, 4 — b, 5 — b, 6 — a.

ключ 314

1. She made a suggestion that each worker contribute one day's pay. 2. It is imperative that a graduate student maintain a grade point average of "B" in his major

field. 3. It is a requirement that one meet a judge before signing the final papers for a divorce. 4. It is essential that cancer be diagnosed and treated as early as possible in order to assure a successful cure. 5. It was important that the patient be operated on yesterday morning right after he had been taken to hospital. 6. John Dewey suggested that children learn through participating in experiences rather than through listening to lectures. 7. Mike required that Jane water her plants every day before Sunday. 8. It's imperative that you don't drive or operate heavy equipment while taking this medicine. 9. It is extremely important that an engineer know how to use a computer. 10. It was important that Jake spend hours in the library hall, reading and taking notes.

ключ 315

1. Jake told the policeman that he had lost his identity card. 2. Henry said to me that he hadn't taken my car. 3. Bob said to Tom that Henry didn't live next to him. 4. I told the policeman that I had seen the thief in the house. 5. He said that he had eaten nothing for two days. 6. Jack's chief said to him that he hadn't done that work properly. 7. Mary said that she didn't want to wear her old dress. 8. My wife said to me that she felt very bad, and she had a headache. 9. My friend told me that we had a lot of time to do our work. 10. I said to my sister that George had written me a long letter.

ключ 316

1. I asked Jack to give me his passport. 2. The bus-driver told the passengers not to get off the bus while it was going. 3. Mary asked her secretary to take

the letter to the Post Office. 4. The teacher asked Tom to collect the papers and put them on her table. 5. The old man told the little girl not to run across the street. 6. My friend asked me to wait for him outside the cinema at 6. 7. Mary's mother told her not to go out without her coat. 8. The doctor told the patient not to go back to work for a month. 9. Jack asked the policeman to tell him the time. 10. The policeman told the passer-by to show him the pockets.

ключ 317

1. I asked my friend how he felt after his holiday. 2. Margaret asked Richard where he was going for his holidays. 3. Ann asked Mary what she usually had for breakfast. 4. Jack's father asked him who he was writing a letter to. 5. The teacher asked Bob when he had learnt to swim. 6. Mary's mother asked her where she had put her shoes. 7. I asked her who had given her that watch. 8. Peter asked me when I was going to have dinner. 9. Mr Smith asked his wife how much she spent on food every week. 10. The policeman asked me where I had lost my wallet. 11. The teacher came into the classroom and asked the pupils what they were doing. 12. Henry asked Tom who he had visited in the hospital. 13. I asked Bob why he hadn't answered my letter. 14. The teacher wrote the answers on the blackboard (доска) and then asked who had got all the answers right. 15. The little boy asked his father why a policeman wore a uniform (форма). 16. I asked him who he was looking at. 17. A man asked his friend when he had bought his car. 18. Tom asked the teacher what the word "cash" meant. 19. The bank teller asked me when I was going to open an account. 20. The police officer asked me when I had seen the thief.

ключ 318

1. I asked the old gentleman if he was feeling well. 2. The hotel manager asked the visitors if they had slept well. 3. He asked his wife if she had got a headache. 4. The manager asked Tom whether he came to work by bus or on foot. 5. A man stopped me in the street and asked me if I had got a watch. 6. The officer asked me whether I followed him or not. 7. Henry's father asked his son whether he wanted to be an engineer or a doctor. 8. I asked Peter whether he was going to play football on Friday or on Saturday. 9. The teacher asked me whether I wrote "swimming" with one "m" or a double "m". 10. He asked his secretary if the postman had already been.

ключ 319

1. I asked the boy what else he had seen. 2. I asked them what their new house was like. 3. He asked me if they had understood what I said to them. 4. He asked me if I hadn't got a television set. 5. She said that she would finish her work by the end of that month. 6. He said that he had gone to get that book because he had not read it. 7. He said that he had spoken to Mr Brown and the man would be there in an hour's time. 8. She asked me to give her time to think. 9. The teacher asked the new boy his name. 10. Oliver asked what he had said.

ключ 320

1. He told her that he loved her. 2. She said that it was raining. 3. He said that they had lived there for three years. 4. She asked if they could play the piano. 5. He asked if Sarah had ever been to Siena. 6. Mother

told Michael not to talk to strangers. 7. She told me not to listen to a word he said. 8. She asked him to phone his granny. 9. He told us that he first had met his wife in Seville. 10. She warned him not to be late.

ключ 321

1. denied 2. invited 3. suggested 4. promised 5. hoped 6. begged 7. refused 8. advised 9. insisted 10. reminded 11. threatened 12. warned.

ключ 322

1. Jack told the policeman that he had lost his passport. 2. Henry said to me that he hadn't taken my car. 3. The teacher told Tom to get out of the classroom. 4. The old man asked the little girl to help him with his bag. 5. My friend asked me to wait for him outside the theatre at 7. 6. Mary's mother asked her where she had put her dress. 7. I asked her who had given her that watch. 8. Peter asked me when I was going to have breakfast. 9. He asked his wife if she had got time. 10. The manager asked Tom whether he came to work by bus or on foot.

ключ 323

1. he was watching TV the night before. 2. he had seen the accident at the corner of High Street. 3. they had had a wonderful time at Peter's party. 4. he hadn't seen her. 5. they had been very happy about the present. 6. as a young boy he had collected stickers. 7. they had played a lot of tennis the year before. 8. she had a headache. 9. they had driven right down to Athens the previous summer. 10. she was watching the late night show. 11. they had been interested in

other countries. 12. he took his medicine regularly. 13. she didn't feel better then. 14. her father took her to school every day. 15. he was a farmer in Cornwall. 16. her sister worked in Manchester. 17. he felt terrible. 18. they didn't know the way to the police station. 19. she heard strange noises in her garden every night. 20. he met his friend on the way to school. 21. her children liked fish and chips. 22. the tickets for the show were very expensive. 23. Mr O'Connor sold the best meat around there. 24. they could watch TV every Saturday night. 25. she had to help her mother in the kitchen every evening. 26. he was looking for his key. 27. she liked something to drink. 28. their car made such a noise. 29. she was visiting her the next Monday. 30. he didn't invite her to the party.

ключ 324

1. she liked ice cream. 2. they were on time. 3. he was sitting on the table. 4. Bill always went to bed early. 5. she often drove to London. 6. he was going to answer the phone. 7. she was not doing her homework then. 8. he always sold all his flowers. 9. I could help her with the dishes. 10. he met him every Friday. 11. he would leave that night. 12. he was watching TV. 13. she liked roast beef. 14. they bought a newspaper every day. 15. they were flying to New York.

ключ 325

1. he was looking forward to his holidays. 2. they had a day away at the beach. 3. his mum had taken them to an alligator farm. 4. there was a big pool with lots of alligators. 5. she didn't like alligator

meat. 6. they had never seen such a beautiful view. 7. her dad worked in town. 8. they had spent their holidays on a farm every year. 9. they had gone for a picnic. 10. his brother had come home late. 11. he was looking for his key. 12. they had bought a farmhouse in the country. 13. he had been to the top of the Empire State Building. 14. she had forgotten to give him her address. 15. he liked science fiction books.

ключ 326

1. it would be hot the day after. 2. she was busy. 3. she had heard strange noises during the night. 4. he went to school by train. 5. her father liked sweets. 6. she had been phoning with her friend for two hours. 7. he had known the telephone number of his friend Jim but he couldn't remember it then. 8. he would spend his holidays in Paris the next year. 9. he had gone to a birthday party the night before. 10. he was learning for the history test. 11. they had just returned from London. 12. she knew the answer. 13. he read that book the month before. 14. she would stay at home the next weekend. 15. they lived in New York. 16. they had been dancing all the time. 17. if I had seen her daughter. 18. who had cleaned the pool. 19. she always ate cornflakes in the morning. 20. to give up smoking. 21. Mum was tired then. 22. if I had been at the party, too. 23. he had been waiting for me for an hour. 24. if she had really written that story. 25. who had taken his ruler. 26. he took the car because he was late. 27. not to tell him such a nonsense. 28. he would meet him at the station the next morning. 29. why his clothes were so dirty. 30. if she had sold her car.

ключ 327

1. Mr Smith asked me if I were a student. 2. Ms Washington asked me my name. 3. The teacher asked Maurice to stand up. 4. Mr Brown asked Melissa not to speak at that moment. 5. Miss Claymore reminded that one month ago she had warned me to study for that test. 6. Mr Jones said that he would teach me how to do research on the Web.

ключ 328

1. I wonder who built that enormous bridge. 2. I want to find out what Brazil is like. 3. I can't remember whether Benjamin Franklin wrote "Poor Richard's Almanac". 4. Can you tell me how you do it. 5. I'd like to know whom you met at the party. 6. I wonder how long you have been waiting for me. 7. Nobody cares what happened to them. 8. Can you tell me how important that meeting is to the company. 9. Nobody remembers when the film was produced. 10. I don't know whether they have flown an ultralight too. 11. I can't remember what it is called in English. 12. I'd like to know whether people should be allowed to smoke in public places.

ключ 329

1. Suzy said (that) she went to secondary school. 2. Suzy said (that) she had washed the car the day before. 3. Suzy said (that) she would go to the cinema the next day. 4. Suzy said (that) they had been at the seaside two weeks before. 5. Suzy said Tony had gone to Italy five days before. 6. Suzy said she thought they would have a bicycle trip the day after next. 7. Suzy asked where I was going. 8. Suzy asked how

long I had been playing the guitar. 9. Suzy asked if Peter went out with Mary. 10. Suzy asked if I had visited the museum the day before. 11. Suzy asked if it would rain the next day. 12. Suzy asked me to open the window. 13. Suzy told me to put the letter in my bag. 14. Suzy suggested going to the cinema that night. 15. Suzy suggested going to the cinema. 16. Suzy exclaimed and said what a lovely day it was. 17. I asked if she could do it. Suzy said she could. 18. Peter asked Suzy to help him. 19. Suzy thanked Peter for the lovely evening. 20. Suzy said that she was sorry but she couldn't help him.

ключ 330

1. He said (that) he was thinking of going to live in France. 2. He said (that) his father was in hospital. 3. He said (that) Sue and Jim were getting married the next month. 4. He said (that) he hadn't seen Bill for a while. 5. He said (that) he'd been playing tennis a lot recently. 6. He said (that) Barbara had had a baby. 7. He said (that) he didn't know what Fred was doing. 8. He said (that) he hardly ever went out those days. 9. He said (that) he worked 14 hours a day. 10. He said (that) he would tell Jim he had seen me. 11. He said (that) I could come and stay with him if I were in Toronto. 12. He said (that) Tom had had an accident the week before, but he hadn't been injured. 13. He said (that) he had seen Jack at a party a few months before, and he had seemed fine.

ключ 331

1 — b; 2 — a; 3 — c; 4 — d; 5 — b; 6 — a; 7 — b;
8 — a; 9 — c; 10 — a; 11 — c; 12 — c; 13 — b; 14 — b;

15 — c; 16 — c; 17 — b; 18 — a; 19 — d; 20 — b; 21 — a; 22 — c; 23 — d; 24 — d.

ключ 332

1. do. 2. send. 3. to get, start. 4. to go. 5. leave. 6. play. 7. wait. 8. go. 9. to go, go. 10. to learn. 11. open, walk. 12. believe. 13. to ask. 14. to pay. 15. to tell. 16. open. 17. help. 18. fall. 19. to use. 20. go. 21. playing. 22. to read. 23. do. 24. return. 25. to do. 26. explaining. 27. touch. 28. try. 29. to be. 30. to do.

ключ 333

1. leave. 2. play. 3. wait. 4. go. 5. to go, go. 6. to apply. 7. open. 8. think. 9. to ask. 10. to buy.

ключ 334

1. He saw the train leave the station. 2. I want you to change trains in San Francisco. 3. I believe you to catch the thief. 4. He made her exchange dollars to rubles. 5. I expected you to open a savings account in our bank. 6. He heard her phone her friend in Canada. 7. He wanted the passengers to get off the bus. 8. I want you to drive more carefully. 9. We want you to buy a round-trip ticket. 10. She wanted Jake to open the window.

ключ 335

1. making. 2. writing. 3. meeting. 4. taking. 5. splashing. 6. trying. 7. washing. 8. eating. 9. stealing, driving. 10. looking. 11. going. 12. being run.

ключ 336

1 — a; 2 — a; 3 — c; 4 — b; 5 — b; 6 — c; 7 — c;
8 — a; 9 — d; 10 — b; 11 — a; 12 — a; 13 — d; 14 —
a; 15 — d; 16 — c; 17 — b; 18 — d; 19 — b; 20 — b;
21 — c; 22 — d; 23 — c; 24 — c.

ключ 337

1. meeting. 2. to post. 3. to getting up. 4. to go.
5. telling. 6. to inform. 7. making. 8. to buy. 9. to
rain. 10. to learn.

ключ 338

1. going. 2. laughing. 3. to help. 4. to give up.
5. shouting. 6. lending. 7. to study. 8. driving. 9. to
drive. 10. lazing. 11. trying. 12. being. 13. stealing.
14. to upset. 15. upsetting. 16. to set fire.
17. pronounce. 18. to hurt. 19. hurting. 20. visiting.
21. playing. 22. living. 23. watching. 24. to say.
25. to come. 26. playing. 27. upsetting. 28. playing.
29. coming. 30. visiting.

ключ 339

1. to be. 2. having. 3. doing. 4. to hang. 5. being.
6. smoking. 7. to help. 8. to unload. 9. visiting. 10. to
come. 11. being treated. 12. colliding. 13. to pay.
14. to be sent. 15. being recognized. 16. arriving.
17. to be spoken. 18. being woken up. 19. not to
come. 20. stealing. 21. to write. 22. making. 23. to
go. 24. to be taken. 25. laughing. 26. resigning.
27. sending. 28. knowing. 29. working. 30. to get.
31. going. 32. smoking. 33. walking. 34. to leave.
35. to be. 36. to entertain. 37. to do. 38. to borrow.
39. walking. 40. to meet.

ключ 340

1. reading. 2. paying. 3. to bring. 4. talking. 5. to buy. 6. meeting. 7. to meet. 8. to lock. 9. posting. 10. to say. 11. to take. 12. talking. 13. to buy. 14. meeting. 15. to meet.

ключ 341

1. to be. 2. trying. 3. seeing. 4. to be. 5. to see. 6. eating. 7. to understand. 8. going. 9. doing. 10. to be. 11. going. 12. to be. 13. to stop. 14. to hurt. 15. telling. 16. waiting. 17. to meet. 18. to take. 19. to put out. 20. to stay.

ключ 342

1. to begin, finishing. 2. taking, failing. 3. to hear. 4. denying, listening. 5. shouting, annoying. 6. feeling. 7. burning. 8. my seeing. 9. to do. 10. to swim. 11. to solve. 12. his being. 13. to hear. 14. your leaving, staying, losing. 15. to speak. 16. them all getting. 17. running. 18. to do. 19. to pass. 20. their coming, their making. 21. to keep them standing. 22. to hear, making. 23. to leave. 24. going. 25. you watching us having. 26. to meet. 27. our coming, informing. 28. to be. 29. to meet. 30. my returning.

ключ 343

1 — c, 2 — a, 3 — d, 4 — a, 5 — d, 6 — d, 7 — b, 8 — a, 9 — d, 10 — b, 11 — b, 12 — c, 13 — a, 14 — d, 15 — b, 16 — b, 17 — c, 18 — d, 19 — d, 20 — a.

ключ 344

1. used. 2. used. 3. was used. 4. used. 5. am not used.

ключ 345

1. I am not used to cold. Close the window. 2. Mike used to go to school on Sunday. 3. How do you use this car? 4. I am not used to being shouted at! 5. When I was younger, I used to get up very early. 6. You'll get used to it. 7. He used to sit by this window. 8. I use a pen to fill out the form. 9. I am used to banking by computer. 10. I'll get used to it.

ключ 346

1. excited, burning. 2. interesting, interested. 3. worried, worrying. 4. burnt. 5. sinking. 6. exciting, excited. 7. frightening, frightened. 8. worried.

ключ 347

1. written. 2. doing. 3. lost. 4. visited. 5. drunk. 6. singing. 7. standing. 8. taking. 9. turning. 10. speaking. 11. writing. 12. broken. 13. watching. 14. bought. 15. prescribed.

ключ 348

1 — b, 2 — b, 3 — a, 4 — b, 5 — b, 6 — b, 7 — b, 8 — b, 9 — a, 10 — b, 11 — b, 12 — b, 13 — b, 14 — b.

ключ 349

1. had, repaired. 2. has, done. 3. have, checked. 4. had, evacuated. 5. had, changed. 6. have, serviced. 7. have, tested. 8. had, disinfected. 9. have, treated. 10. has, done. 11. have, cleaned. 12. had, searched. 13. had, double-glazed. 14. had, framed. 15. to have, put.

ключ 350

1. Instead of telephoning to San Francisco he sent

a message there by mail. 2. He's telephoning San Francisco now. 3. On coming to Boston he booked a room in the hotel. 4. He's coming to Boston to book a room in the hotel. 5. He continued working after 6 o'clock. 6. I am continuing my work. 7. He stopped eating and looked at the watch. 8. We are eating salad. 9. I am fond of smoking. 10. The man smoking a cigarette is my friend. 11. Driving a car gives him much pleasure. 12. You're driving too fast. 13. On arriving to the airport he checked in. 14. The Smiths are arriving to town tomorrow. 15. Instead of visiting my friends I went to Boston. 16. Mary is visiting her friends in Moscow now.

ключ 351

1. to apologize. 2. laughing. 3. being called. 4. speak. 5. go. 6. saying. 7. being sent. 8. go. 9. smoking. 10. not to walk. 11. stop. 12. working. 13. booked. 14. going. 15. calling. 16. sleeping. 17. to leave. 18. to ask. 19. fighting. 20. writing. 21. sending. 22. having been wounded. 23. punished. 24. lying. 25. to accept. 26. to see. 27. to have. 28. to explain. 29. to do. 30. to greet. 31. to arrive. 32. working. 33. making. 34. breaking. 35. lying. 36. listening. 37. kicking. 38. being tired. 39. broken. 40. to be considered. 41. to be presented. 42. situated. 43. written. 44. being taught. 45. being warned. 46. handing. 47. bringing. 48. having lived. 49. having arranged. 50. interrupting. 51. read. 52. seen. 53. coming. 54. staying.

ключ 352

1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — a, 4 — b, 5 — a, 6 — b, 7 — b,

8 — a, 9 — a, 10 — a, 11 — b, 12 — b, 13 — a, 14 — a,
15 — b.

ключ 353

1. The sun is shining brightly. 2. My sister lives in New York. 3. Birds sing. 4. This cloth feels smooth. 5. Mary became a good doctor. 6. That sounds very interesting. 7. We decided to go on a picnic. 8. We must keep the table clean. 9. The capital of England is London. 10. They speak English in America. 11. I don't have a fast car.

ключ 354

1. She won the game easily. 2. Please don't ask that question again. 3. Does Ken play tennis every weekend? 4. I closed the door quietly. 5. I remembered his name after a few minutes. 6. Ann writes a letter to her parents every week. 7. Please write your name at the top of the page. 8. We found some interesting books in the library. 9. They are building a new hotel across from the park. 10. I go to the bank every Friday. 11. Why did you come home so late? 12. I've been walking around town all morning. 13. Have you been to the theatre recently? 14. I'm going to Lima for a few days next week. 15. I didn't see you at the party on Saturday night.

ключ 355

1. He always gets his car out of the garage at nine o'clock in the morning. 2. He often takes Mrs Hodges into town after breakfast. 3. They rarely find a parking place near the shops. 4. Sometimes Mr Hodges parks his car in a garage. 5. Sometimes I fly

with my parents to Florida in winter. 6. She often came late to school in spring last year. 7. They often have a cup of tea at the hotel at about three o'clock in the afternoon. 8. They always meet their friends at the bar after dinner. 9. She always enjoys very much swimming in our pool in the morning. 10. He could hardly ski last year.

ключ 356

1. What happened to that beautiful young lady? 2. How long has she been waiting for us? 3. How far is it to the nearest gas station? 4. Why didn't you come to our meeting? 5. Do you know how many guests will come tonight? 6. How much does that green Japanese vase cost? 7. May I smoke in this room? 8. Can you give me a ride? 9. Should we do it before coffee break? 10. When will he be here again?

ключ 357

1. Jim doesn't like baseball very much. 2. Ann drives her car to work every day. 4. Maria speaks English very well. 5. After eating my dinner, I went out quickly. 6. You watch television all the time. Can't you do something else? 8. I think I'll go to bed early tonight. 10. When I heard the alarm, I got out of bed immediately. 12. We went to the movies last night.

ключ 358

1 — d, 2 — a, 3 — d, 4 — c, 5 — b, 6 — d, 7 — d, 8 — a, 9 — c, 10 — a, 11 — d, 12 — c, 13 — b, 14 — b, 15 — b, 16 — c, 17 — a, 18 — c, 19 — b, 20 — b.

ключ 359

1 — b, 2 — d, 3 — b, 4 — c, 5 — b, 6 — c, 7 — d,
8 — d, 9 — a, 10 — c, 11 — b, 12 — b, 13 — c, 14 — c,
15 — b, 16 — c, 17 — b, 18 — b, 19 — c, 20 — c.

ключ 360

1. costs. 2. is. 3. is. 4. is. 5. is. 6. has. 7. costs.
8. is. 9. is. 10. is.

ключ 361

1. is. 2. is. 3. are. 4. are. 5. drink. 6. are. 7. is.
8. are.

ключ 362

1. is. 2. is. 3. is. 4. were. 5. is. 6. was. 7. is. 8. is.

ключ 363

1. is. 2. are. 3. is. 4. is. 5. is. 6. are. 7. is. 8. are.
9. is. 10. are.

ключ 364

1. Is there a dog in the room? 2. Are there dogs in the street? 3. Are there books on the shelf? 4. Are there businessmen in the office?? 5. Are there people in the car? 6. Is there an orange in the bag? 7. Are there ideas in your head? 8. Are there girls in the house? 9. Are there mice in your house? 10. Are there potatoes in the bag?

ключ 365

1. are. 2. is. 3. is. 4. are. 5. are. 6. is. 7. are. 8. is.
9. is. 10. are. 11. are. 12. are. 13. is. 14. is. 15. are.
16. are. 17. is. 18. are. 19. is. 20. is.

ключ 366

Customer: **Are there** any cheap flights to Florida this weekend?

Travel agent: Yes. **there is** an early morning flight to Miami on Sunday. It's with Air Quebec. It leaves at 6:55 a.m. The return fare is only \$199, plus airport taxes. **There are** certain conditions, however. You must return on a Saturday or a Sunday, and the maximum stay is 14 days.

Customer: It's a bit too early in the morning for me. **Is there** a later flight?

Travel agent: **There is** another flight with the same company at 11:40 a.m. It's more expensive, though. The return fare is \$302, plus taxes, but **there are** no restrictions.

Customer: No, that's too expensive. Can you check to see if **there are** any seats available on the early morning flight.

Travel agent: Of course. How many **are there** in your group?

Customer: **There are** three of us, two adults and one child.

Travel agent: Let me check the computer. Ah! Here we are. You're lucky. **There are** four seats left at that special price. And when would you like to come back? **There is** a return flight on Saturday at 3:40 p.m. and one on Sunday at 11:30 a.m.

Customer: We would like to come back in two weeks, on the Sunday flight.

Travel agent: **There are** lots of seats available for the return flight. Shall I book the seats for you?

Customer: Do please.

Travel agent: With taxes, that comes to \$704.

Customer: \$704! Surely a mistake. The fare is only \$199.

Travel agent: Yes, that's true, but **there is** an airport tax and the usual sales taxes. Are you still interested?

Customer: Yes. We would like a seat in the no-smoking section. Is it possible to choose our seats now?

Travel agent: Normally, yes, but **there is** a problem with the airline's computer. They will assign your seats at the airport. But don't worry. Air Quebec flights are all no-smoking. In fact, **there are** very few airline companies that still permit smoking on their flights.

Customer: Do you know if **there is** a bus to the airport at 5:30 in the morning?

Travel agent: Yes, **there is**. The fare is \$10. **There are** three in your group, so that's \$30. You can take a taxi for the same price.

Customer: That's a good idea. Thank you very much.

ключ 367

3, 4, 7, 9, 12.

ключ 368

1. is. 2. is. 3. does. 4. believe. 5. takes. 6. have. 7. suggest. 8. take. 9. reduces. 10. is. 11. is. 12. is. 13. is. 14. are. 15. contains. 16. is. 17. is. 18. is.

ключ 369

1. are similar. 2. is similar to. 3. is the same style as. 4. similar to. 5. are similar. 6. is different from. 7. are different. 8. differs from. 9. is the same colour as. 10. are the same size as. 11. is the same as.

12. differ from. 13. is similar to. 14. were similar to.
15. are different.

ключ 370

1. This man differs from us. 2. I am the same as you. 3. My car is similar to your car. 4. These women are so different. 5. My jeans are the same colour and design as your jeans. 6. I bought the same coat as you did. 7. Our coats are similar. 8. They are not different. 9. My room is the same size as Mary's room. 10. Their apartment does not differ from their friends' one.

ключ 372

1. and. 2. but. 3. and. 4. and. 5. and. 6. and. 7. or.
8. but. 9. but. 10. and.

ключ 373

1. Call me, or I will come. 2. He promised to come, but he couldn't do it. 3. They bought apples, grapes, and oranges. 4. The sea was calm, and the captain decided to hoist the sails. 5. I telephoned Jake, but his mother said that he was not in. 6. I opened the door and she came in. 7. Bring me a glass of lemonade or a cup of coffee. 8. Open the book and read the text. 9. Open the book on page six, and, please, sit still. 10. Give me his address and telephone number. 11. Jake was both tired and hungry, because he had spent all day in the train.

ключ 374

1 — c; 2 — c; 3 — b; 4 — c; 5 — c; 6 — a; 7 — c;
8 — b; 9 — b; 10 — c; 11 — b; 12 — a; 13 — c; 14 — c;
15 — c; 16 — c; 17 — b.

ключ 376

1. He will come either at six or at eight in the evening. 2. He gets up earlier than you do. 3. This task is not only very difficult, but also very dull. 4. I have neither his address, nor telephone number. 5. He is not tall, but very well built. 6. I will go there either by car or by bus. 7. My car is twice as expensive as your car. 8. As many as twenty people came to the meeting. 9. This film is as interesting as that film. 10. He speaks English better than he did it before.

ключ 377

1 — a; 2 — b; 3 — c; 4 — a; 5 — c; 6 — a; 7 — b; 8 — c; 9 — a; 10 — b; 11 — b; 12 — b; 13 — c; 14 — a; 15 — b; 16 — c; 17 — a.

ключ 379

1. that. 2. what. 3. what. 4. that. 5. what. 6. that. 7. what. 8. that. 9. that. 10. what.

ключ 380

1. Tell me what you think about it. 2. Mike decided that he would leave on Tuesday. 3. Nobody knew where we would go in summer. 4. He explained to Jake how to get to the station. 5. I thought that we would have to meet once again. 6. I would like to know when you will come. 7. I am sure that you will not find an answer to this question. 8. Show me where you have taken this text from. 9. I do not know where your passport is. 10. Tell me why you have bought this car.

ключ 381

1. The book was lying on the table which stood in the corner of the room. 2. The man whom we met yesterday turned out to be my old friend. 3. There was a police squad on the square where the demonstration took place. 4. The woman whom we handed the letter to, disappeared in the distance. 5. The house which was built behind the park, belonged to the city. 6. The apples which we bought yesterday, turned out to be bad. 7. The people who crowded up the hall, stood up at his approach. 8. Jake who was given the task to buy tickets, vanished with all our money. 9. He handed the apples to the children who were sitting in the first row. 10. Mary came up to the computer that was standing on the table.

ключ 382

1. That's the girl who spoke to me yesterday. 2. What's the name of the book that you want me to read? 3. The hotel that we stayed in was very expensive. 4. I rent a house which is very small. 5. The car that was a BMW was stolen. 6. The man who smoked forty cigarettes a day died of a heart attack. 7. That's the building that I work at. 8. That's the boy whose mother works in the post office. 9. The businessman whom I saw last night was very rich. 10. That's the dog whose owner is French.

ключ 383

1. Valencia which is east of Madrid, is a great place. 2. Jimbo who got divorced last year, is living in Thailand now. 3. Clare whom I don't like very much, is a good teacher. 4. The Flaca pub where I met my

girlfriend, is in the suburbs. 5. My greasy neighbour who is a bus driver, stinks of aftershave. 6. Almeria whose beaches are wonderful, is very dry. 7. The school which has about 800 students, was built in 1907. 8. The government which is facing corruption charges, handled the diplomatic crisis badly. 9. The Plaza Rotonda square where they hold a market every Sunday, is near the cathedral. 10. Samantha whose mother is mayoress of this town, is coming to the party.

ключ 384

1. which. 2. which. 3. who. 4. who. 5. which. 6. who. 7. which. 8. who. 9. who. 10. who.

ключ 385

1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — b, 4 — b, 5 — a, 6 — b, 7 — b, 8 — a.

ключ 386

1. We are going out to eat after we finish taking the test. 2. As soon as we decide where to go, we will leave. 3. They were dining when a friend entered the house. 4. He will not be happy until he returns to his farm. 5. Before I go to Athens, I will write to you. 6. Whenever we are tired, we rest in the garden. 7. I have not seen him since last September. 8. Jake decided to go where he had never been before. 9. Wherever you go, you meet those strange people. 10. I like to spend weekends where I can fish. 11. They found a place from where they could observe this scene. 12. Since we lived in Atlanta, we managed to see every exhibit at the famous Museum. 13. I love

Matisse's works because he uses colour so brilliantly. 14. Since we are tired, we are having a rest in the garden. 15. Cora is happy because the story pleases her. 16. We are staying at home, as it is raining. 17. In case you are ill, let me know. 18. If you love driving very fast, be careful. 19. Unless you follow the instructions, you will get into trouble. 20. We will release you on condition that you report to the police station on the daily basis. 21. She invited the parents so that they could see what their kids had done. 22. We climb the hill in order that we may see the temple. 23. We hurry lest we may be late. 24. Many young men were sailing to Athens in order that they might study in the Academy. 25. While I was waiting in line for the Matisse Exhibit, I ate my lunch. 26. As it was moving westwards, the ship collided with the French steamer. 27. Our friend was running toward us as if he wanted to tell us something urgent. 28. Although the line was long and the wait over two hours, the exhibit was well worth it. 29. Even though you have already bought your ticket, you will still need to wait in line. 30. In spite of the fact that he had a fever, he managed to pass the exam.

ключ 388

1. After they got married, they had to learn to manage their own home. 2. He went crazy when his wife burnt his breakfast. 3. You can hear what I'm saying if you keep quiet. 4. I won't invite my classmates to a party until I know them well. 5. He arrived home by the time I had already cleaned the house. 6. While the first exercise was easy, this one is extremely difficult. 7. Although she's snobbish, people like her. 8. Since we're broke, we can't buy

anything. 9. Even though he failed, he won't give up his ideals. 10. He fell asleep while he was watching the film.

ключ 389

1. to. 2. for. 3. so that. 4. so that. 5. to. 6. to. 7. to. 8. so that. 9. so that. 10. for. 11. for. 12. to. 13. so that. 14. to. 15. for. 16. to. 17. to. 18. to. 19. for. 20. to.

ключ 390

1. although. 2. despite. 3. whereas. 4. despite. 5. however. 6. whereas. 7. although. 8. yet. 9. although. 10. in spite of. 11. because. 12. in spite of. 13. because. 14. in spite of. 15. yet.

ключ 391

1. so. 2. so. 3. because. 4. so. 5. so. 6. because. 7. because. 8. because. 9. so. 10. because.

ключ 392

1. so that. 2. so that. 3. so that. 4. when. 5. since. 6. although. 7. so that. 8. when. 9. although. 10. when. 11. since. 12. although. 13. so. 14. so. 15. although. 16. when. 17. since. 18. since. 19. so. 20. so.

ключ 393

1. when. 2. when. 3. after. 4. although. 5. that. 6. after. 7. as. 8. when. 9. why. 10. that. 11. why. 12. that. 13. what. 14. when. 15. but.

ключ 394

1. what. 2. that. 3. whose. 4. where. 5. but. 6. that.

7. when. 8. that. 9. when. 10. if. 11. from. 12. that.
13. whom. 14. what. 15. and.

ключ 395

1. but. 2. as. 3. that. 4. where. 5. and. 6. because.
7. who. 8. when. 9. that. 10. and. 11. when. 12. that.
13. why. 14. what. 15. where.

ключ 396

1. because. 2. but. 3. and. 4. after. 5. so. 6. that.
7. but. 8. as. 9. but. 10. when. 11. where. 12. which.

АНГЛО-РУССКИЙ СЛОВАРЬ

А

a [ə] неопределенный
артикуль

about [ə'baʊt] о, около,
рядом

above [ə'blʌv] выше,
сверх

account [ə'kaʊnt] счи-
тать; счет

across [ə'krɒs] через

actually ['æktʃʊəli] фак-
тически

address [ə'dres] адрес;
адресовать

admit [əd'mɪt] призна-
вать

ads [ædz] объявления

advance [əd'vɑ:ns]
продвижение: **in**

advance — заранее

advertisement

[əd'vɜ:tɪsmənt] объ-
явление

advice [əd'vaɪs] совет

afraid [ə'freɪd] испуган-
ный; **I am afraid** —
я боюсь

after ['ɑ:ftə] после того
как

afternoon [ɑ:ftə'nʌ:n]
послеполуденное
время

agent ['eɪdʒənt] агент

ago [ə'gəʊ] тому назад

agree [ə'gri:] согла-
шаться

ahead [ə'hed] вперед,
впереди

airplane ['eəpleɪn] само-
лет

all [ɔ:l] все, всё

allergic [ə'lɜ:ʒɪk] под-
верженный аллер-
гии, аллергический

along [ə'lɒŋ] вдоль

already [ɔ:l'reɪdi] уже

although [ɔ:l'dəʊ] хотя

- always** ['ɔ:lwəz] всегда
anniversary [ˌæni'vɜ:səri] годовщина
announce [ə'naʊns] объявлять
any ['eni] некий, некая, некое, некие
anyway [ˌeni'weɪ] так или иначе
appear [ə'piə] казаться; появляться
apply [ə'plai] подавать заявление
appreciate [ə'pri:ʃieɪt] ценить, признавать
April ['eɪprɪl] апрель
arithmetic [ə'riθmə'tɪk] арифметика
arm [ɑ:m] рука
armchair [ˈɑ:mʃeə] кресло
army ['ɑ:mi] армия
around [ə'raʊnd] вокруг, около
arrange [ə'reɪndʒ] организовывать
arrive [ə'raɪv] прибывать, приезжать
as [æz] так как
as if [ˈæz 'ɪf] как будто, как если бы
as soon as [ˌæz 'su:n əz] как только
ask [ɑ:sk] просить, спрашивать
asleep [ə'sli:p] спящий;
fall asleep — заснуть
aspirin ['æsprɪn] аспирин
at [æt] при, около, у (*принадлежность месту или процессу*)
attend [ə'tend] присутствовать, посещать
attention [ə'tenʃən] внимание
August ['ɔ:gəst] август
authority [ɔ:'θɒrɪti] власти, руководство
avenue ['ævɪnju:] проспект
avoid [ə'vɔɪd] избегать
- В**
- baby** ['beɪbi] ребенок, дитя
bad [bæd] плохой(ая)
bank [bæŋk] берег реки
bar [bɑ:] бар
bargain ['bɑ:gɪn] сделка (*часто — выгодная*)
basement ['beɪsmənt] подвал
bath [bɑ:θ] ванна
bathroom ['bɑ:θrʊm] ванная

- be** [bi:] **was/were, been**
быть
- bear** [beə] рожать (*ребенка*)
- beautiful** ['bju:tɪfəl]
прекрасный(ая),
красивый(ая)
- because** [bɪ'kɔ:z] потому
что; так как
- bed** [bed] кровать
- bedroom** ['bedrʊm]
спальня
- before** [bɪ'fɔ:] прежде
чем; перед тем как
- begin** [bɪ'gɪn] **began,**
begun начинать(ся)
- behave** [bɪ'heɪv] вести
себя (*как правило — хорошо вести себя*)
- behind** [bɪ'haɪnd] за,
позади
- believe** [bɪ'li:v] верить
- benefit** ['benɪfɪt] преимуще-
ство, льгота
- benefits package** —
пакет льгот
- bet** [bet] биться об
заклад
- big** [bɪg] большой
- birthday** ['bɜ:θdeɪ] день
рождения
- biscuit** ['bɪskɪt] печенье
- bless** [bles] благослов-
лять
- boat** [bəʊt] лодка, ко-
рабль
- bomb** [bɒm] бомба
- book** [bʊk] книга; за-
казывать (*места в театре, кино*)
- bore** [bɔ:] *прош. вр. от bear*
- boring** ['bɔ:ɪŋ] надоев-
ший, надоедливый,
скучный
- born** [bɔ:n] *прич. II от bear*
- boss** [bɒs] босс
- boutique** [bu:'ti:k] не-
большой магазин,
лавка
- bowl** [bəʊl] миска, глу-
бокая тарелка
- box** [bɒks] ящик
- boy** [bɔɪ] мальчик, юно-
ша
- branch** [brɑ:ntʃ] ветка,
ветвь; отделение
(*компании*)
- break** [breɪk] **broke,**
broken ломать(ся)
- breakfast** ['brekfəst] за-
втрак
- bridge** [brɪdʒ] мост
- Brighton** ['braɪtən] Брай-
тон, брайтонский
- bring** [brɪŋ] **brought,**
brought приносить

broke [brəʊk] разорив-
шийся, оставшийся
без средств

brother ['brʌðə] брат

building ['bɪldɪŋ] здание

burn [bɜ:n] гореть

bus [bʌs] автобус

bus stop остановка авто-
буса

business ['bɪznəs] бизнес,
дело; деловой

busy ['bɪzi] занятой

but [bʌt] но

buy [baɪ] **bought, bought**
покупать

by [baɪ] посредством,
при помощи

С

cabman ['kæbmən] так-
сист (от **cab** [kæb]
такси)

call [kɔ:l] звать, звонить
(*по телефону*)

can [kæn] **could** мочь

Canadian [kə'neɪdʒən]

канадский; канадец

capital ['kæpɪtl] столица

car [kɑ:] автомобиль

care [keə] забота; забо-
титься

carrot ['kærət] морковь

carry ['kæri] нести

central ['sentrəl] цен-
тральный

centre ['sentə] центр

certain ['sɜ:tən] опреде-
ленный, некий

certificate [sə'tɪfɪkət]
сертификат, диплом
(*об окончании учеб-
ного заведения*)

chair [tʃeə] стул

change [tʃeɪndʒ]
менять(ся), переоде-
ваться

chew [tʃu:] жевать

Chicago [ɪ'kɑ:gəʊ] Чи-
каго

chief [tʃi:f] начальник

child [tʃaɪld] ребенок

children ['tʃɪldrən] дети

chips [tʃɪps] жареный
картофель, чипсы

choice [tʃɔɪs] выбор

church [tʃɜ:tʃ] церковь

cinema ['sɪnəmə] кино,
кинотеатр

city ['sɪti] город

claim [kleɪm] требовать,
признавать

classmate ['klɑ:smeɪt]
одноклассник

clean [kli:n] чистить;
чистый

clothes [kləʊðz] одежда

club [klʌb] клуб

coast [kəʊst] побережье

- coat** [kəʊt] пальто
cold [kəʊld] холод; холодный
colleague ['kɒli:g] коллега
colour ['kʌlə] цвет
come [kʌm] **came, come** приходить
comfort ['kʌmfət] комфорт, утешение
company ['kʌmpəni] компания
complete [kəm'pli:t] завершать
comprehend [kəmprɪ'hend] понимать
computer [kəm'pjʊ:tə] компьютер
concerning [kən'sɜ:nɪŋ] относительно (*чего-л.*)
conditions [kən'dɪʃənz] условия
congratulate [kən'grætjʊleɪt] поздравить
congratulations [kən'grætjʊ'leɪʃənz] поздравления
consent [kən'sent] соглашаться, смиряться
consider [kən'sɪdə] считать, оценивать
cook [kʊk] готовить пищу; повар
Cordially ['kɔ:diəli] **yours** Ваш сердечно
corner ['kɔ:nə] угол
cost [kɒst] **cost, cost** стоить
cough [kɒf] кашлять; кашель
could [kʊd] *прош. время от can* мочь
country ['kʌntri] сельская местность; страна
couple [kʌpl] пара, парочка
course [kɔ:s] курс; блюдо (еда)
crazy ['kreɪzi] сумасшедший
cucumber ['kju:kəmbə] огурец
cup [kʌp] чашка
- D**
- Daddy** ['dædi] папа
date [deɪt] дата
daughter ['dɔ:tə] дочь
day [deɪ] день
deal [di:l] **dealt, dealt** иметь дело
dear [diə] дорогой (*как обращение*)

December [dɪ'sembə] декабрь
decide [dɪ'saɪd] решать
declare [dɪ'kleə] объяв-
 лять, заявлять
deep [di:p] глубокий
delay [dɪ'leɪ] отклады-
 вать
demand [dɪ'ma:nd] требо-
 вать
deny [dɪ'naɪ] отрицать
depend [dɪ'pend] зави-
 сеть (*от чего-л.*)
deserve [dɪ'z:ɜ:v] заслу-
 живать
destroy [dɪ'strɔɪ] разру-
 шать
detail [dɪ'teɪl] деталь
develop [dɪ'veləp] раз-
 вивать
dictate [dɪk'teɪt] дикто-
 вать
diet [daɪət] диета
different ['dɪfərənt] раз-
 личный, отличный,
 другой
difficult ['dɪfɪkəlt] труд-
 ный
dinner ['dɪnə] обед; ужин
discover [dɪs'klʌvə] обна-
 руживать
discuss [dɪs'kʌs] обсуж-
 дать
do [du:] **did**, **done** делать

doctor ['dɒktə] доктор,
 врач
dollar ['dɒlə] доллар
door [dɔ:] дверь
dream [dri:m] мечта;
 мечтать
drink [drɪŋk] **drank**,
drunk пить
drive [draɪv] **drove**,
driven водить (*ма-
 шину*), ездить (*на
 машине*)
drop [drɒp] капля
drug [drʌg] лекарство
druggist ['drʌgɪst] апте-
 карь, провизор

Е

early ['ɜ:li] ранний
earn [ɜ:n] зарабатывать
 (*на жизнь*)
ease [i:z] легкость; об-
 легчать
easily ['i:zɪli] легко
easy ['i:zi] легкий, про-
 стой
eat [i:t] **ate**, **eaten** есть
eight [eɪt] 8
eighteen [eɪ'ti:n] 18
eighth [eɪθ] восьмой
eighty ['eɪti] 80
either ['aɪðə] либо; лю-
 бой, любая, любые
eleven [ɪ'levən] 11

eleventh [i'levənθ] один-
надцатый

e-mail [i:'meil] электрон-
ная почта

English [i'ŋɡliʃ] англий-
ский; англичанин

enjoy [in'dʒɔi] наслаж-
даться, получать
удовольствие

enough [i'nʌf] достаточ-
но

especially [i'speʃəli] осо-
бенно

estate [is'teɪt] имение

even [i:vən] даже

evening [i:vniŋ] вечер

ever [evə] когда-либо

everything ['evriθiŋ] всё

exactly [ig'zæktli] точно,
в точности

example [ig'zɑ:mpl]
пример

exchange [iks'tʃeɪnʒ] об-
мен; обмениваться

excuse [iks'kjuz] извине-
ние; [iks'kju:z] изви-
нять

exercise ['eksəsaɪz]
упражнение

exhibit [ig'zɪbɪt] выстав-
лять, экспони-
ровать

exhibition [eksɪ'biʃən]
выставка

expand [iks'pænd]
распространять(ся),
расширять(ся)

expect [iks'pekt] ожи-
дать

experience [iks'pɪəriəns]
опыт

expire [iks'paɪə] исте-
кать (*о сроке*)

explain [iks'pleɪn] объ-
яснять

express [iks'pres] выра-
жать

extra ['ekstrə] сверх

extremely [iks'tri:mli]
в высшей степени

eye [aɪ] глаз

Ф

fact [fækt] факт

factory ['fæktəri] фабри-
ка

fail [feɪl] терпеть неуда-
чу

Faithfully ['feɪθfʊli] (от
faith [feɪθ] вера)

yours Преданный
Вам (*если имя не
знакомо*)

fall [fɔ:l] **fell, fallen**
падать

family ['fæmili] семья

- famous** [ˈfeɪməs] знаменитый
- far** [fɑ:] далекий; далеко
- father** [ˈfɑ:ðə] отец
- February** [ˈfebrʊ(ə)ri] февраль
- fed** [fed] *причастие II от feed* [fi:d] кормить
- feel** [fi:l] **felt, felt** чувствовать
- feet** [fi:t] ноги
- few** [fju:] мало (*с числ.*)
- fifteen** [ˌfɪfˈti:n] 15
- fifth** [fɪfθ] пятый
- fifty** [ˈfɪfti] 50
- filled** [fɪld] *причастие II от fill* [fɪl] заполнять
- film** [fɪlm] кинофильм; пленка
- find** [faɪnd] **found, found** находить
- fine** [faɪn] отличный, великолепный
- finish** [ˈfɪnɪʃ] заканчивать
- first** [fɜ:st] первый
- fish** [fɪʃ] рыба; ловить рыбу
- fit** [fɪt] подходить по размеру; **fitting room** [ˈfɪtɪŋ ˈru:m] примерочная комната
- five** [faɪv] 5
- flat** [flæt] квартира
- floor** [flɔ:] пол; этаж
- flu** [flu:] грипп
- fly** [flaɪ] **flew, flown** лететь
- food** [fu:d] пища
- foot** [fʊt] нога
- football** [ˈfʊtbɔ:l] футбол
- for** [fɔ:] для
- forecast** [ˈfɔ:kɑ:st] прогноз
- forget** [fəˈget] **forgot, forgotten** забывать
- forgotten** [fəˈɡɒtən] забытый
- formula** [ˈfɔ:mjʊlə] формула, клише
- fortunately** [ˈfɔ:tʃənətli] к счастью
- forward** [ˈfɔ:wəd] вперед
- four** [fɔ:] 4
- fourteen** [ˌfɔ:ˈti:n] 14
- fourth** [fɔ:θ] четвертый
- fourty** [ˈfɔ:ti] 40
- France** [frɑ:ns] Франция
- Friday** [ˈfraɪdɪ] пятница
- from** [frɒm] из, от
- front** [frʌnt] фронт, передняя часть;
- in front of** перед
- furniture** [ˈfɜ:nɪʃə] мебель

G**gallery** ['gæləri] галерея**gas** [gæs] газ**generally** ['dʒenərəli] в
общем**generation** [dʒenə'reiʃən]
поколение**gentleman** ['dʒentlmən]
джентльмен**get** [get] **got, got(ten)**
получать**get off** сходить (с поез-
да, автобуса)**get on** садиться (на по-
езд, автобус)**girl** [gz:l] девушка**give** [gɪv] **gave, given**
давать**glad** [glæd] радостный**go** [gəʊ] **went, gone**
идти, ехать**God** [gɒd] Бог**good** [gʊd] хороший(ая)**goods** [gʊdz] товар(ы)**grade** [greɪd] оценка
(в школе)**grass** [grɑ:s] трава**grateful** ['greɪtful] бла-
годарный**great** [greɪt] большой,
знаменитый, отлич-
ный**Greenford** ['grɪnfbɒd]
Гринфорд**guess** [ges] догады-
ваться**gum** [gʌm] резина,
каучук, резинка**guy** [gai] разг. парень**H****half** [hɑ:f] половина**hall** [hɔ:l] зал**happen** ['hæpən] слу-
чатся**happiness** ['hæpɪnəs]
счастье**happy** ['hæpi] счастли-
вый**hard** [hɑ:d] тяжелый**hate** [heit] ненавидеть**have** [hæv] **had, had**
иметь**healthy** ['helθi] здоро-
вый**hear** [hɪə] **heard, heard**
слышать**heart** [hɑ:t] сердце**heat** [hi:t] жара; нагре-
вать**hell** [hel] ад**Hello!** [he'ləʊ] Привет!
телеф. Алло!**help** [help] помощь;
помогать**helpful** ['helpful]
полезный

- her** [hɜ:] ee (*принадлежащий ей*)
- here** [hiə] здесь; **Here you are.** — Вот, пожалуйста.
- hesitate** ['heziteit] колебаться
- high** [haɪ] высокий
- Highgate** ['haɪgeɪt] Хайгейт (*название улицы*)
- hire** [haɪə] нанимать
- his** [hɪz] его (*принадлежащий ему*)
- hold** [həʊld] держать
- home** [həʊm] дом, дома, домой
- hope** [həʊp] надеяться; надежда
- hot** [hɒt] горячий
- hour** [aʊə] час
- house** [haʊs] дом
- how** [haʊ] как
- however** [haʊ 'evə] как бы ни
- hundred** ['hʌndrəd] 100
- hurt** [hɜ:t] **hurt, hurt** ранить, повреждать
- husband** ['hʌzbənd] муж
- I**
- idea** [aɪ'diə] идея, мысль
- if** [ɪf] если
- ill** [ɪl] больной
- imagination** [ɪ,mædʒɪ'neɪʃən] воображение
- important** [ɪm'pɔ:tənt] важный
- in** [ɪn] через определенное время (*как предлог времени*)
- inform** [ɪn'fɔ:m] информировать
- information** [ɪnfə'meɪʃən] информация
- insist** [ɪn'sɪst] настаивать
- installment** [ɪn'stɔ:lmənt] взнос
- intact** [ɪn'tækt] нетронутый, неповрежденный, неиспользованный
- intend** [ɪn'tend] намереваться
- interest** ['ɪntrəst] интерес; интересоваться(ся)
- interesting** ['ɪntərəstɪŋ] интересный
- interview** ['ɪntəvju:] собеседование
- invitation** [ɪnvɪ'teɪʃən] приглашение
- invite** [ɪn'vaɪt] приглашать

its [its] принадлежащий
неодушевленному
предмету

J

jacket ['dʒækɪt] пиджак,
куртка

jam [dʒæm] джем

January ['dʒænjuəri]
январь

jeans [dʒi:nz] джинсы

joint [dʒɔɪnt] совмест-
ный

joy [dʒɔɪ] радость

jug [dʒʌg] кувшин

July [dʒu:'laɪ] июль

June [dʒu:n] июнь

just [dʒʌst] только что

K

keep [ki:p] **kept, kept**
держать, продол-
жать; хранить

kettle ['kɛtl] чайник

kid [kɪd] *разг.* ребенок

kind¹ [kaɪnd] добрый,
любезный

kind² [kaɪnd] тип, вид,
сорт

kindly ['kaɪndli] любезно

kindness ['kaɪndnəs]
доброта

king [kɪŋ] король

kitchen ['kɪtʃən] кухня

knife [naɪf] нож

know [nəʊ] **knew,**
known знать

knowledge ['nɒlɪdʒ] зна-
ния

Kremlin ['kremlɪn]
Кремль

L

lady ['leɪdi] дама

landlady ['lændleɪdi]
хозяйка дома

language ['læŋgwɪdʒ]
язык

large [lɑ:dʒ] крупный

last [lɑ:st] последний,
прошлый;
длиться

late [leɪt] поздний

lately ['leɪtli] недавно, в
последнее время

laugh [lɑ:f] смех; сме-
яться

layout ['leɪaʊt] внешний
вид, схема

lead [li:d] **led, led** вести,
предводительство-
вать

learn [lɜ:n] **learnt,**
learnt учить(ся)

leave [li:v] **left, left**
оставлять

left [left] левый; налево
lest [lest] чтобы... не
let [let] **let, let** позво-
 лять
letter ['letə] письмо
lie [lai] **lay, lain** лежать
light [lait] свет; свет-
 лый, легкий
like [laik] любить
 (*нравиться*)
line [lain] черта,
 линия
listen ['lɪsən] слушать
little ['lɪtl] маленький;
 мало (*с неисчисл.*)
live [lɪv] жить
local ['ləʊkəl] местный
long [lɒŋ] длинный;
 долго
look [lʊk] взгляд; смо-
 треть
lose [lu:z] **lost, lost** те-
 рять
lot [lɒt] много, большое
 количество;
a lot of, lots of
 много
love [lʌv] любить
lovely ['lʌvli] милый,
 хороший
low [ləʊ] низкий
loyalty ['lɔɪəlti]
 верность
luggage ['lʌɡɪdʒ]
 багаж

M

mad [mæd] сумасшед-
 ший
madam ['mædəm] мадам
made [meɪd] сделанный,
 изготовленный (от
make [meɪk] делать,
 изготавливать)
mail [meɪl] почта
main [meɪn] главный,
 главное
make [meɪk] **made, made**
 изготавливать;
 делать
man [mæn] человек,
 мужчина
manage ['mænɪdʒ] успеш-
 но выполнять
manager ['mænɪdʒə] ме-
 неджер
Manège [mə'neʒ] *фр.*
 манеж
manners ['mænəz] мане-
 ры
many ['mæni] многие
March [mɑ:tʃ] март
mark [mɑ:k] оценка, от-
 метка
marry ['mæri] жениться,
 выходить замуж
marvellous ['mɑ:vələs]
 чудесный
match [mætʃ] матч

- match** [mætʃ] подходить
(по цвету)
- maths** [mæθs] от
mathematics
[ˌmæθɪ'mætɪks] математика
- matter** ['mætə] дело,
суть дела
- May** [meɪ] май
- may** [meɪ] мочь (в результате полученного разрешения)
- maybe** ['meɪbi] может
быть, вероятно
- meal** [mi:l] пища, прием
пищи
- mean** [mi:n] иметь в
виду
- meat** [mi:t] мясо
- meet** [mi:t] **met, met**
встречать(ся)
- meeting** ['mi:tiŋ] встреча
- memory** ['meməri] память, воспоминание
- men** [men] мужчины
- mention** ['menʃən] упоминать
- menu** ['menju:] меню
- mice** [maɪs] мыши
- midnight** ['mɪdnaɪt]
полночь
- might** [maɪt] мог (в силу полученного разрешения)
- milk** [mɪlk] молоко
- million** ['mɪljən] 1000000
- mind** [maɪnd] ум, сознание; возражать
- minute** ['mɪnɪt] минута
- miss** [mɪs] пропускать;
скучать
- mistake** [mɪs'teɪk] ошибка
- misunderstand**
[ˌmɪsʌndə'stænd]
неправильно понимать
- misunderstanding**
[ˌmɪsʌndə'stændɪŋ]
непонимание
- moment** ['mɒmənt] момент, мгновение
- Monday** ['mʌndɪ] понедельник
- month** [mʌnθ] месяц
- morning** ['mɔ:niŋ] утро
- mortgage** ['mɔ:ɡɪdʒ] ипотечный кредит
- Moscow** ['mɒskəʊ]
Москва
- mother** ['mʌðə] мать
- mouse** [maʊs] мышь
- movies** ['mu:vɪz] кино,
кинофильм (от
moving pictures
[ˌmu:vɪŋ 'pɪktʃəz] движущиеся картинки)
- much** [mʌtʃ] много
(с неисчисл.)

must [mʌst] должен
(*быть обязанным
что-л. делать*)
my [maɪ] мой, моя, мое,
мои

N

name [neɪm] имя; назы-
вать, именовать
near [nɪə] близкий
need [ni:d] нужда; нуж-
даться
neighbour ['neɪbə] сосед
neutron ['nju:trɒn] ней-
трон
never ['nevə] никогда
newborn ['nju:bɔ:n] ново-
рожденный (от **new**
и **bear**)
news [nju:z] новости
next [nekst] следующий
nice [naɪs] милый, при-
ятный
night [naɪt] ночь
nine [naɪn] 9
nineteen [,naɪn'ti:n] 19
ninety ['naɪnti] 90
ninth [naɪnθ] девятый
no [nəʊ] нет
noon [nu:n] полдень
North [nɔ:θ] север; се-
верный
nose [nəʊz] нос

nosedrops ['nəʊzdrɒps]
капли в нос
notebook ['nəʊtbʊk]
записная книжка,
тетрадь
November [nəʊ'vembə]
ноябрь
now [naʊ] сейчас
number ['nʌmbə] номер

O

OK! [ˌəʊ 'keɪ] Хорошо!
Все в порядке! Лад-
но!
oblige [əb'laɪdʒ] обяза-
вать
October [ək'təʊbə]
октябрь
off [ɔ:f] с, прочь
offer ['ɒfə] предложе-
ние; предлагать
office ['ɒfɪs] учрежде-
ние, офис
officer ['ɒfɪsə] офицер,
служащий; обраще-
ние к полицейскому
often ['ɒfən] часто
old [əʊld] старый
older ['əʊldə] старший;
старее
on [ɒn] на
once [wʌns] однажды,
один раз
one [wʌn] 1

- onion** ['ʌnjən] лук
only ['əʊnli] только
opportunity
 [ˌɒpə'tju:niti]
 возможность
or [ɔ:] или
orange ['ɒrɪndʒ] апельсин; оранжевый
order ['ɔ:də] заказывать; заказ, приказ
our [aʊə] наш, наша, наше, наши
ours [aʊəz] абсолютная форма притяжательного местоимения **our**
out [aʊt] вне, снаружи
outside [aʊt'saɪd] снаружи
over ['əʊvə] через, над
- Р**
- package** ['pækɪdʒ] пакет
painter ['reɪntə] художник
pair [peə] пара
paper ['peɪpə] *зд.* работа, тетрадка
papers ['peɪpəz] документы, бумаги
Paris ['pærɪs] Париж
park [pɑ:k] парк
party ['pɑ:ti] вечеринка
- pay** [peɪ] **paid, paid** платить
pence [pens] пенс
perhaps [pə'hæps] вероятно
period ['pɪəriəd] период
person ['pɜ:sən] человек, личность
personal ['pɜ:sənəl] личный
personally ['pɜ:sənəli] лично
Personnel [ˌpɜ:sə'nel] отдел кадров
photo ['fəʊtəʊ] фотография
piano ['piænəʊ] пианино
pick [pɪk] находить, подбирать
picture ['pɪktʃə] картина
pill [pɪl] таблетка, пилюля
pity ['pɪti] жалость
place [pleɪs] место
plan [plæn] план; планировать
plane [pleɪn] самолет
play [pleɪ] пьеса
please [pli:z] доставлять удовольствие
Please! [pli:z] Пожалуйста!
pleasure ['plezə] удовольствие

- plenty** ['plenti] изобилие; много
- point out** [pɔɪnt aʊt] показывать; указывать
- pole** [pəʊl] полюс
- policeman** [pə'li:smən] полицейский
- polite** [pə'laɪt] вежливый
- possible** ['pɒsɪbl] возможный
- post** [pəʊst] почта; почтовый
- post office** почта, почтамт
- postcard** ['pəʊstkɑ:d] почтовая карточка, открытка
- postpone** [pəʊs'pəʊn] откладывать
- potato** [pə'teɪtəʊ] картофель (*один клубень*)
- pound** [paʊnd] фунт
- practise** ['præktɪs] практиковать
- prefer** [prɪ'fɜ:] предпочитать
- prepare** [prɪ'preə] готовить, готовить
- prescription** [prɪ'skrɪpʃən] рецепт, выписанный врачом
- present** ['prezənt] настоящее время
- presentation** [ˌprezən'teɪʃən] презентация
- president** ['prezɪdənt] президент
- pretend** [prɪ'tend] притворяться, представлять себе
- pretty** ['prɪti] хорошая; довольно, очень
- price** [praɪs] цена
- private** ['praɪvɪt] личный, частный
- probation** [prə'beɪʃən] испытание; испытательный
- problem** ['prɒbləm] проблема
- product** ['prɒdʌkt] продукт
- program** ['prəʊgrəm] программа
- programmer** [ˈprəʊgrəmə] программист
- programming** [ˈprəʊgræmɪŋ] программирование
- project** ['prɒdʒekt] проект
- promise** ['prɒmɪs] обещать; обещание

promotion [prə'məʊʃən] продвижение
(по службе)

prompt [prɒmpt] быстрый, безотлагательный

proper ['prɒpə] правильный, истинный, тщательный

properly ['prɒpəli] правильно, тщательно

property ['prɒpəti] собственность

prospects ['prɒspekts] перспективы

protest [prə'test] протестовать

provide [prə'vaɪd] обеспечивать

provided (providing) [prə'vaɪdəd] при условии, что

province ['prɒvɪns] провинция

pullover ['pʊl,əʊvə] пуловер

punish ['pʌnɪʃ] наказывать

pure [pjʊə] чистый, беспримесный

purpose ['pɜ:pəs] цель

put [pʊt] **put, put** класть, ставить

Q

qualified ['kwɒlɪfaɪd] квалифицированный

qualify ['kwɒlɪfaɪ] квалифицировать(ся)

quarter ['kwɔ:tə] четверть

queer [kwɪə] странный

quick [kwɪk] быстрый

quit [kwɪt] **quit, quit** прекращать, бросать

quite [kwɑɪt] вполне, достаточно

R

rail [reɪl] рельсы

railway ['reɪlweɪ] железная дорога

rain [reɪn] дождь; идти (о дожде)

raincoat ['reɪnkəʊt] плащ

rather ['rɑ:ðə] довольно, достаточно, вполне

read [ri:d] **read, read** [red] читать

real [riəl] реальный, действительный

really ['riəli] действительно

recall [rɪ'kɔ:l] вспоминать

- receive** [rɪ'si:v] получать, принимать
- recently** ['ri:səntli] недавно
- receptionist** [rɪ'sepʃənɪst] регистратор
- recommend** [ˌrekə'mend] рекомендовать
- red** [red] красный
- refer** [rɪ'fɜ:] относиться
- reference** ['refərəns] отношение; *зд.* рекомендация
- refuse** [rɪ'fju:z] отказывать(ся)
- regard** [rɪ'gɑ:d] пожелания, привет;
best regard с уважением (в конце письма)
- Regards** [rɪ'gɑ:dz] С уважением и т. д.
- region** ['ri:dʒən] район
- relative** ['relətɪv] родственник
- rely** [rɪ'laɪ] полагаться
- remember** [rɪ'membə] помнить
- remind** [rɪ'maɪnd] напоминать
- rent** [rent] снимать, нанимать
- reply** [rɪ'plai] ответ; отвечать
- research** [rɪ'sɜ:tʃ] исследование; исследовать
- responsible** [rɪ'spɒnsɪbl] ответственный
- rest** [rest] отдых; отдыхать
- restaurant** ['restərɒnt] ресторан
- return** [rɪ'tɜ:n] возвращение; возвращаться
- right** [raɪt] правый, правильный; направо, правильно
- rise** [raɪz] подъем, увеличение; поднимать(ся)
- risk** [rɪsk] рисковать
- river** ['rɪvə] река
- roof** [ru:f] крыша
- room** [ru:m] комната
- round** [raʊnd] круг; вокруг, за
- rude** [ru:d] грубый
- run** [rʌn] **ran, run** бежать
- Russia** ['rʌʃə] Россия
- Russian** ['rʌʃən] русский
(в том числе и как существительное, обозначающее нацию)

S**sad** [sæd] печальный**salad** ['sæləd] салат**salary** ['sæləri] оклад,
заработная плата**salesman** ['seilzmən]

продавец

salmon ['sæmən] лосось**salutation** [sælju:'teɪʃən]

приветствие

Saturday ['sætədi] суб-

бота

scare [skeə] пугать**school** [sku:l] школа**screen** [skri:n] экран**sea** [si:] море**seafood** ['si:fu:d] морепро-
дукты**seat** [si:t] место для си-
дения; усаживать**second** ['sekənd]

секунда

sedative ['sedətiv] успо-
коительное средство**see** [si:] **saw**, **seen** видеть**seem** [si:m] казаться**seldom** ['seldəm] редко**sell** [sel] **sold**, **sold** про-
давать**seller** ['selə] продавец**send** [send] **sent**, **sent**
посылать**September** [sɜ:p'tembə]
сентябрь**settle** ['setl] устанавли-
вать, улаживать**seven** ['sevən] 7**seventeen**

[sevən'ti:n] 17

seventh ['sevənθ] седь-
мой**seventy** ['sevənti] 70**shall** [ʃæl] следует ли?**shame** [ʃeɪm] стыд;

стыдить(ся)

share [ʃeə] делить, раз-
делять**shine** [ʃaɪn] **shone**,**shone** блестеть**ship** [ʃɪp] корабль**shirt** [ʃɜ:t] рубашка;**T-shirt** ['ti:ʃɜ:t] тен-
ниска; футболка**shoe** [ʃu:] ботинок, туфля**shopping** ['ʃɒpɪŋ] покуп-
ки, хождение за
покупками**shore** [ʃɔ:] берег**shortly** [ʃɔ:tli] в ближай-
шее время**shoulder** [ʃəʊldə]

плечо

show [ʃəʊ] **showed**,**shown** показывать**shower** [ʃaʊə] душ**Siberia** [saɪ'biəriə] Си-
бирь**sick** [sɪk] больной

- signature** ['sɪgnətʃə] (от **sign** [saɪn] подписывать) подпись
- simple** ['sɪmpl] простой
- since** [sɪns] с тех пор как; после
- since** [sɪns] так как; поскольку
- sincere** [sɪn'sɪə] искренний
- sincerely** [sɪn'sɪəli] искренне
- sing** [sɪŋ] **sang, sung** петь
- sir** [sɜː] сэръ
- sister** ['sɪstə] сестра
- sit** [sɪt] **sat, sat** сидеть
- six** [sɪks] 6
- sixteen** [sɪks'tiːn] 16
- sixth** [sɪksθ] шестой
- sixty** ['sɪksti] 60
- size** [saɪz] размер
- sleep** [sliːp] **slept, slept** спать; сон
- small** [smɔːl] небольшой
- smell** [smel] **smelt, smelt** пахнуть
- snack** [snæk] легкая закуска; перекусить
- sneeze** [sniːz] чихать
- snow** [snəʊ] снег; идти (о *снеге*)
- so** [səʊ] так, таким образом, итак
- software** ['sɒftweə] программное обеспечение
- solve** [sɒlv] решать, раз-решать (*проблему*)
- some** [sʌm] какой-то, какая-то, какое-то, какие-то
- sometimes** ['sʌmtaɪmz] иногда
- son** [sʌn] сын
- song** [sɒŋ] песня
- soon** [suːn] скоро
- sorrow** ['sɒrəʊ] печаль
- sorry** ['sɒri] сожалеющий
- sound** [saʊnd] звук; звучать
- Spain** [speɪn] Испания
- spank** [spæŋk] шлепать
- speak** [spiːk] **spoke, spoken** говорить
- special** ['speʃəl] особый
- square** [skweə] площадь
- stand** [stænd] **stood, stood** стоять; стоянка
- start** [stɑːt] начинать; начало
- state** [steɪt] государство, штат
- stay** [steɪ] оставаться
- steak** [steɪk] бифштекс
- stop** [stɒp] остановка; останавливаться

stove [stəʊv] плита
straight [streɪt] прямо
strange [streɪndʒ] стран-
 ный
street [stri:t] улица
strength [streŋθ] сила
strong [strɒŋ] сильный
study ['stʌdi] изучать
stupid ['stju:pɪd]
 глупый
style [stɑɪl] стиль
subject ['sʌbdʒəkt] пред-
 мет, тема
substantial [səb'stenʃəl]
 существенный
suburbs ['sʌbz:bz] при-
 город
such [sʌtʃ] такой
sugar ['ʃʊɡə] сахар
suggest [sə'dʒest] предпо-
 лагать, предлагать,
suggestion [sə'dʒesʃən]
 предложение
sun [sʌn] солнце
Sunday ['sʌndɪ] воскре-
 сенье
sunny ['sʌni] солнечный
suppose [sə'pəʊz] пола-
 гать, предполагать
sure [ʃʊə] уверенный;
 точно!
surely ['ʃʊəli] верно, на-
 верняка
swim [swɪm] **swam**,
swum плавать

Т

table ['teɪbl] стол
take [teɪk] **took**, **taken**
 брать
tap [tæp] хлопать (*no*
плечу)
taste [teɪst] иметь вкус;
 попробовать
taxi ['tæksi] такси
tea [ti:] чай
teach [ti:tʃ] **taught**,
taught обучать
tea-pot ['ti:pɒt]
 чайник
technical ['teknɪkəl] тех-
 нический
teeth [ti:θ] зубы
telephone ['telɪfəʊn]
 телефон
television (TV)
 ['telɪvɪʒən] телевиде-
 ние (ТВ)
tell [tel] **told**, **told** ска-
 зать
temperature ['tempərətʃə]
 температура
ten [ten] 10
tenth [tenθ] десятый
terms [tɜ:mz] условия
 работы
test [test] тест, анализ,
 исследование
Thames (the) [temz]
 Темза

- thank** [θæŋk] благода-
рить
- thanks** [θæŋks] = **thank**
you благодарность
- that** [ðæt] (*союз*) что
- that** [ðæt] тот, та
- the** [ðə] определенный
артикль
- their** [ðeə] их (*принадле-
жащий им*)
- then** [ðen] потом, затем
- there** [ðeə] там
- these** [ði:z] эти
- thin** [θɪn] тонкий
- thing** [θɪŋ] вещь
- think** [θɪŋk] **thought**,
thought думать
- third** [θɜ:ɪd] третий
- thirteen** [θɜ:ˈti:n] 13
- thirty** [ˈθɜ:ti] 30
- this** [ðɪs] этот, эта
- those** [ðəʊz] те
- though** [ðəʊ] хотя
- thousand** [ˈθaʊzənd]
1000
- threaten** [ˈθretən] угро-
жать
- three** [θri:] 3
- through** [θru:] через,
сквозь
- Thursday** [ˈθɜ:zdi] чет-
верг
- ticket** [ˈtɪkɪt] билет
(*в кино, театр,
на поезд*)
- tie** [taɪ] галстук
- till** [tɪl] до какого-то
времени, момента
- to** [tu:] по направле-
нию к
- today** [təˈdeɪ] сегодня
- tolerate** [ˈtɒləreɪt] тер-
петь, выносить
- tomato** [təˈmɑ:təʊ]
помидор
- tonight** [təˈnaɪt] сегодня
вечером
- too** [tu:] слишком
- tooth** [tu:θ] зуб
- train** [treɪn] поезд
- travel** [ˈtrævəl] путеше-
ествовать
- trip** [trɪp] путешествие,
поездка
- truly** [ˈtru:li] (*от true*
[tru:] *правдивый*)
искренне
- try** [traɪ] пытаться;
try on примерять
- Tuesday** [ˈtju:zdi] втор-
ник
- turn** [tɜ:n] поворот;
поворачивать(ся)
- TV set** [ˌtiːviːˈset] теле-
визор
- twelfth** [twelfθ] двенад-
цатый
- twelve** [twelv] 12
- twenty** [ˈtwenti] 20
- two** [tu:] 2

U

- ugly** [ˈʌɡli] некрасивый
UK [ˌjuːˈkeɪ] Соединенное Королевство (Великобритании и Северной Ирландии)
umbrella [əmˈbrelə] зонтик
understand [ˌʌndəˈstænd] **understood, understood** понимать
unfortunately [ənˈfɔːtʃənɪtli] к сожалению
unhealthy [ənˈhelθi] нездоровый (от **healthy** [ˈhelθi] здоровый)
university [ˌjuːnɪˈvɜːsɪti] университет
unless [ʌnˈles] если... не
until [ʌnˈtɪl] до тех пор, пока не
unwell [ʌnˈwel] нездоровый
up [ʌp] вверх, наверху
use [juːz] использовать; [juːs] польза
usually [ˈjuːʒʊəli] обычно

V

- vacations** [vəˈkeɪʃənz] каникулы, отпуск

- various** [ˈveəriəs] разнообразные
vegetable [ˈvedʒətəbl] овощ
vegetarian [ˌvedʒɪˈteəriən] вегетарианец; вегетарианский
version [ˈvɜːʃən] версия, вариант
very [ˈveri] очень
video [ˈvɪdiəʊ] видео, видеотехника
view [vjuː] вид

W

- wait** [weɪt] ждать
waiter [ˈweɪtə] официант
walk [wɔːk] идти пешком
wall [wɔːl] стена
want [wɒnt] хотеть
warm [wɔːm] теплый
warmth [wɔːmθ] тепло
warn [wɔːn] предупреждать
was [wəz] был (прошедшее время глагола **be**)
waste [weɪst] тратить попусту
watch [wɒtʃ] смотреть, просматривать

- way** [wei] путь, способ
weak [wi:k] слабый
wear [weə] **wore, worn**
носить (*одежду*)
weather ['weðə] погода
weatherman ['wedəmən]
разг. метеоролог
wedding ['wedɪŋ] свадьба
Wednesday ['wenzdi]
среда
week [wi:k] неделя
welcome ['welkəm]
желанный;
Welcome! —
Добро пожаловать!
well [wel] здоровый;
хорошо
wet [wet] мокрый
what [wɒt] что
when [wen] когда
whenever [wen'evə] ког-
да бы ни
where [weə] где, куда,
откуда
whereas [weə'æz] в
то время как; при
условии, что
wherever [weə'evə] где
бы ни
whether ['weðə] ... ли
which [wɪtʃ] который
while [waɪl] в то время
как
white [waɪt] белый
who [hu:] кто, кого
whose [hu:z] чей
wide [waɪd] широкий
wife [waɪf] жена
will [wɪl] *вспомогатель-*
ный глагол для обра-
зования будущего
времени
win [wɪn] **won, won**
побеждать
wind [wɪnd] ветер
with [wɪð] с, вместе с
without [wɪ'daʊt] без
woman ['wʊmən]
женщина
women ['wɪmən] женщи-
ны
wonder ['wʌndə] удив-
ляться, интересо-
ваться
word [wɜ:d] слово
work [wɜ:k] работать;
работа
worker ['wɜ:kə] работ-
ник
worry ['wʌrɪ] беспоко-
иться
would [wʊd] *вспомо-*
гательный глагол
настоящего в про-
шедшем времени
write [raɪt] **wrote,**
written писать
wrong [rʌŋ] неправиль-
ный; неправильно

Y**Yeah!** [jeə] *разг.* Yes!**year** [jiə] год**yesterday** ['jestəd(e)ɪ]

вчера

yet [jet] еще, уже; тем

не менее

young [jʌŋ] молодой**your** [jɔ:] твой (ваш),
твоя (ваша), твое
(ваше), твои
(ваши)**Z****zero** ['ziərəʊ] 0 (*ноль*)

**ТАБЛИЦА
НЕПРАВИЛЬНЫХ
ГЛАГОЛОВ**

Infinitive	Past Indefinite	Past Participle (Participle II)
arise (возникать)	arose	arisen
awake (будить)	awoke, awaked	awoke, awaked
be (быть)	was / were	been
bear (рождать)	bore	born
bear (носить, выносить)	bore	borne
beat (бить)	beat	beaten
become (становиться)	became	become
begin (начинать)	began	begun
bend (гнуть, сгибать)	bent	bent
bind (связывать)	bound	bound
bite (кусать)	bit	bitten
bleed (истекать кровью)	bled	bled
blow (дуть)	blew	blown
break (ломать)	broke	broken
breed (выводить, разводить)	bred	bred
bring (приносить)	brought	brought
broadcast (передавать по радио)	broadcast, broadcasted	broadcast, broadcasted
build (строить)	built	built
burn (гореть)	burnt, burned	burnt, burned
burst (разрывать)	burst	burst

Infinitive	Past Indefinite	Past Participle (Participle II)
buy (покупать)	bought	bought
cast (бросать)	cast	cast
catch (ловить)	caught	caught
choose (выбирать)	chose	chosen
cling (прилипать)	clung	clung
come (приходить)	came	come
cost (стоить)	cost	cost
creep (ползать)	crept	crept
cut (резать)	cut	cut
deal (торговать)	dealt	dealt
dig (копать)	dug	dug
do (делать)	did	done
draw (рисовать)	drew	drawn
dream (мечтать)	dreamt, dreamed	dreamt, dreamed
drink (пить)	drank	drunk
drive (ехать)	drove	driven
dwell (обитать)	dwelt	dwelt
eat (есть)	ate	eaten
fall (падать)	fell	fallen
feed (кормить)	fed	fed
feel (чувствовать)	felt	felt
fight (сражаться)	fought	fought

Infinitive	Past Indefinite	Past Participle (Participle II)
find (находить)	found	found
flee (бежать, спастись бегством)	fled	fled
fling (кидать)	flung	flung
fly (летать)	flew	flown
forbid (запрещать)	forbade	forbidden
forget (забывать)	forgot	forgotten
forgive (прощать)	forgave	forgiven
freeze (замерзать)	froze	frozen
get (получать)	got	got, gotten
give (давать)	gave	given
go (идти)	went	gone
grind (точить)	ground	ground
grow (расти)	grew	grown
hang (висеть)	hung	hung
have (иметь)	had	had
hear (слышать)	heard	heard
hide (прятать)	hid	hid, hidden
hit (ударять)	hit	hit
hold (держать)	held	held
hurt (удариться)	hurt	hurt
keep (хранить)	kept	kept
kneel (становиться на колени)	knelt	knelt

Infinitive	Past Indefinite	Past Participle (Participle II)
know (знать)	knew	known
lay (класть)	laid	laid
lead (вести)	led	led
lean (прислоняться)	leant, leaned	leant, leaned
leap (прыгать)	leapt, leaped	leapt, leaped
learn (учиться)	learnt, learned	learnt, learned
leave (оставлять)	left	left
lend (давать взаймы)	lent	lent
let (позволять)	let	let
lie (лежать)	lay	lain
light (освещать)	lit, lighted	lit, lighted
lose (терять)	lost	lost
make (делать)	made	made
mean (значить)	meant	meant
meet (встречать)	met	met
pay (платить)	paid	paid
put (класть)	put	put
read (читать)	read [red]	read [red]
ride (ездить верхом)	rode	ridden
ring (звонить)	rang	rung
rise (подниматься)	rose	risen
run (бежать)	ran	run

Infinitive	Past Indefinite	Past Participle (Participle II)
saw (пилить)	sawed	sawn
say (говорить)	said	said
see (видеть)	saw	seen
seek (искать)	sought	sought
sell (продавать)	sold	sold
send (посылать)	sent	sent
set (помещать)	set	set
shake (трясти)	shook	shaken
shave (брить)	shaved	shaven
shed (проливать)	shed	shed
shine (сиять)	shone	shone
shoot (стрелять)	shot	shot
show (показывать)	showed	shown
shrink (сморщиваться)	shrank	shrunk
shut (закрывать)	shut	shut
sing (петь)	sang	sung
sink (погружаться)	sank	sunk
sit (сидеть)	sat	sat
sleep (спать)	slept	slept
slide (скользить)	slid	slid
smell (пахнуть)	smelt, smelled	smelt, smelled
sow (сеять)	sowed	sown
speak (говорить)	spoke	spoken

Infinitive	Past Indefinite	Past Participle (Participle II)
speed (спешить)	sped	sped
spell (произносить по буквам)	spelt, spelled	spelt, spelled
spend (тратить)	spent	spent
spill (проливать)	spilt, spilled	spilt, spilled
spin (прясть)	span	spun
spit (плевать)	spat	spat
split (раскалывать)	split	split
spoil (портить)	spoilt, spoiled	spoilt, spoiled
spread (распространять)	spread	spread
spring (прыгать)	sprang	sprung
stand (стоять)	stood	stood
steal (красть)	stole	stolen
stick (приклеивать)	stuck	stuck
sting (жалить)	stung	stung
strike (ударять)	struck	struck
strive (стремиться)	strove	striven
swear (браниться)	swore	sworn
sweep (мести)	swept	swept
swell (пухнуть)	swelled	swollen
swim (плавать)	swam	swum
swing (качаться)	swung	swung
take (брать)	took	taken

Infinitive	Past Indefinite	Past Participle (Participle II)
teach (обучать)	taught	taught
tear (рвать)	tore	torn
tell (рассказывать)	told	told
think (думать)	thought	thought
throw (бросать)	threw	thrown
tread (ступать)	trod	trodden
understand (понимать)	understood	understood
wake (будить)	woke, waked	woken, waked
wear (носить)	wore	worn
weep (плакать)	wept	wept
win (выигрывать)	won	won
wind (заводить)	wound	wound
write (писать)	wrote	written

СОДЕРЖАНИЕ

ИМЯ СУЩЕСТВИТЕЛЬНОЕ	
И АРТИКЛЬ	3
Множественное число имени существительного	3
Артикль	7
Артикль с географическими названиями.	11
Притяжательный падеж имени существительного	18
МЕСТОИМЕНИЕ	20
Личные местоимения	20
Возвратные местоимения	25
Взаимные местоимения (местоименные конструкции)	26
Неопределенные местоимения (<i>some, any</i> и их производные <i>somebody,</i> <i>something, somewhere, anybody,</i> <i>anything</i> и др.)	28
Отрицательное местоимение <i>no</i> и его производные <i>nobody, no one, nothing</i> и др. . .	31

Относительное местоимение <i>other</i> и его производные <i>another</i> и <i>the other</i>	33
Неопределенные местоимения <i>either</i> и <i>neither</i>	35
Местоимения <i>little</i> и <i>few</i> и местоименные выражения <i>a little</i> и <i>a few</i>	37
Количественные местоимения <i>much</i> и <i>many</i>	38
ИМЯ ПРИЛАГАТЕЛЬНОЕ	39
Степени сравнения прилагательных.	39
Имя прилагательное и наречие	44
ПРЕДЛОГИ.	53
ГЛАГОЛ.	74
Выбор правильного глагола.	74
Модальные глаголы	86
Вспомогательные глаголы	104
Вопросительные предложения	107
Времена английского глагола и формы выражения времени	127
<i>Настоящее неопределенное время</i> (<i>Present Indefinite</i>)	127
<i>Настоящее длительное время</i> (<i>Present Continuous</i>)	130
<i>Настоящее совершенное время</i> (<i>Present Perfect</i>)	140

Настоящее совершенное длительное время (<i>Present Perfect Continuous</i>)	144
Прошедшее неопределенное время (<i>Past Indefinite</i>)	147
Прошедшее длительное время (<i>Past Continuous</i>)	157
Прошедшее совершенное время (<i>Past Perfect</i>)	162
Будущее неопределенное время (<i>Future Indefinite</i>)	170
Формы выражения будущего времени в придаточных условия и времени	171
Различные формы выражения будущего времени в английском языке	180
Будущее длительное время (<i>Future Continuous</i>)	188
Будущее совершенное время (<i>Future Perfect</i>)	190
Согласование времен в английском предложении. Будущее-в-прошедшем время (<i>Future in the Past</i>)	207
Пассивный (страдательный) залог в английском языке	210
Условные предложения (в изъявительном и сослагательном наклонении)	225
Конструкции <i>I wish.., If only..,</i> <i>It's high time</i>	242
Словосочетания <i>had better u would rather</i> . . .	253
Косвенная речь	258
Неличные формы глагола: инфинитив, герундий, причастие	273
Инфинитив	273
Сложное дополнение (<i>Complex Object</i>)	278

Герундий	280
Различия в использовании герундиальных и инфинитивных оборотов	287
Конструкции с глаголом <i>use</i>	296
Причастие	298
СИНТАКСИС ПРОСТОГО	
ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЯ	306
Порядок слов	306
Согласование сказуемого с подлежащим	322
Сравнительно-сопоставительные конструкции и обороты	329
СИНТАКСИС СЛОЖНОГО	
ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЯ	331
Сложносочиненное предложение	331
Сопоставительные союзы, конструкции и сопоставительные предложения	337
Сложноподчиненное предложение	341
Придаточное определительное	341
Придаточные дополнительные и обстоятельственные	346
КЛЮЧИ К УПРАЖНЕНИЯМ	355
АНГЛО-РУССКИЙ СЛОВАРЬ	475
ТАБЛИЦА НЕПРАВИЛЬНЫХ	
ГЛАГОЛОВ	499

Учебное издание

Для широкого круга читателей

Миловидов Виктор Александрович

**АНГЛИЙСКИЙ ЯЗЫК. ГРАММАТИКА.
СБОРНИК УПРАЖНЕНИЙ И КЛЮЧИ К НИМ**
Практическая грамматика английского языка для начинающих.
Книга-тренажер

Ведущий редактор *А. Вертягина*
Редактор *Н. Орлова*
Технический редактор *О. Серкина*
Дизайн обложки *Я. Половцовой*
Компьютерная верстка *Е. Джелиловой*

ООО «Издательство «Эксмо»
123308, Москва, ул. Зорге, д. 1. Тел. 8 (495) 411-68-86, 8 (495) 956-39-21.
Home page: www.eksmo.ru E-mail: info@eksmo.ru

Өндіруші: «ЭКСМО» АҚБ Баспасы, 123308, Мәскеу, Ресей, Зорге көшесі, 1 үй.
Тел. 8 (495) 411-68-86, 8 (495) 956-39-21

Home page: www.eksmo.ru E-mail: info@eksmo.ru.

Тауар белгісі: «Эксмо»

Қазақстан Республикасында дистрибьютор және өнім бойынша
арыз-талаптарды қабылдаушының
өкілі «РДЦ-Алматы» ЖШС, Алматы қ., Домбровский көш., 3«а», литер Б, офис 1.
Тел.: 8 (727) 2 51 59 89,90,91,92, факс: 8 (727) 251 58 12 вн. 107; E-mail: RDC-Almaty@eksmo.kz
Өнімнің жарамдылық мерзімі шектелмеген.

Сертификация туралы ақпарат сайтта: www.eksmo.ru/certification

ООО «Издательство АСТ»
129085 г. Москва, Звездный бульвар, д. 21, строение 3, комната 5
Наш сайт: www.ast.ru
E-mail: lingua@ast.ru

Өндірген мемлекет: Ресей
Сертификация қарастырылмаған

Подписано в печать 22.10.2014. Формат 84x108^{1/32}.
Гарнитура «SchoolBookC». Печать офсетная. Усл. печ. л. 26,88.

С.: Тренажер. Тираж экз. Заказ
С.: Для школьников. Тираж экз. Заказ



УЧИМСЯ
САМОСТОЯТЕЛЬНО

В.А. Миловидов

АНГЛИЙСКИЙ самостоятельно

28 уроков
актуальные диалоги
упражнения
иллюстрации
ключи
для самопроверки
словарь



ЗВУКОВОЕ
ПРИЛОЖЕНИЕ CD



ВИКТОР МИЛОВИДОВ – популярный автор ряда пособий по английскому языку. Данный самоучитель содержит необходимый для освоения минимум грамматики и лексики английского языка. Самоучитель состоит из 28 уроков, в каждом из которых приводятся актуальные диалоги с переводом, интересные тексты, базовый учебный словарь и упражнения с ключами для самопроверки. Удобная подача материала и забавные иллюстрации помогут запомнить основные правила грамматики английского языка в кратчайшие сроки. Благодаря этой книге процесс обучения станет для вас увлекательным и интересным. Все диалоги, которые даны в уроках, можно прослушать на CD.

Пособие будет полезно всем, кто приступает к самостоятельному изучению английского языка.

ПРАКТИЧЕСКАЯ ГРАММАТИКА АНГЛИЙСКОГО ЯЗЫКА ДЛЯ НАЧИНАЮЩИХ

Виктор Александрович Миловидов — доктор филологических наук, профессор кафедры теории языка и перевода Тверского государственного университета, автор ряда монографий и более 100 научных работ, а также популярных учебных пособий по различным аспектам преподавания английского языка, переводчик.

В предлагаемый сборник включены упражнения к основным разделам грамматики английского языка в объеме программы средней школы (гимназии, лицея), а также неязыкового вуза. Сборник может быть использован как для самостоятельной работы по совершенствованию навыков владения английским языком, так и для работы с преподавателем. Упражнения сопровождаются небольшими грамматическими комментариями, а также ключами для самопроверки.

Lingua

www.ast.ru

ISBN 978-5-17-087666-2



9 785170 876662